

84.
15-1-17

THE
VINAYA PITAKAM.



THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PĀLI LANGUAGE.

9270



EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.

VOL. IV.
THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.
(END OF THE MAHĀVIBHAṄGA; BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.)

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.

BPa2
Vin/Old



D 543

WILLIAMS AND NORSGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1882.

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9270 ...

Date 3-8-57

Call No. BPa2

vin/old

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

CONTENTS.

THE SUTTAVIBHAṄGA, SECOND PART.

- THE PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 1-174.
THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 175-184.
THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 185-206.
THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 207.

BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

- THE PĀRĀJIKĀ RULES. pp. 211-222.
THE SAṂGHĀDISESA RULES. pp. 223-242.
THE NISSAGGIYA PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 243-257.
THE PĀCITTIIYA RULES. pp. 258-345.
THE PĀṬIDESANIYA RULES. pp. 346-348.
THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 349-350.
THE ADHIKARAṆASAMATHA RULES. p. 351.
-

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddhaghosa. pp. 353-370.



VINAYAPIṬAKAM.

SUTTAVIBHAṄGA (PÂCITTIYAM.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Ime kho panâyasmento dvenavuti pâcittiyâ dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vâdakkhitto hoti. so
titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijânâti paṭijânitvâ
avajânâti aññen' aññam paṭicarati sampajânamusâ bhâsati
saṃketam katvâ visamvâdeti. titthiyâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti
vipâcenti : katham hi nâma Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi
saddhim sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijânissati paṭijânitvâ avajâ-
nissati aññen' aññam paṭicarissati sampajânamusâ bhâsissati
saṃketam katvâ visamvâdessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû
tesam titthiyânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentâ-
nam. atha kho te bhikkhû yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten'
upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvâ Hatthakam Sakyaputtam
etad avocum : saccam kira tvam âvuso Hatthaka titthiyehi
saddhim sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijânâsi . . . visamvâdesîti.
ete kho âvuso titthiyâ nâma yena kenaci jetabbâ n' eva tesam
jayo dâtabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khî-
yanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma Hatthako Sakyaputto
titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijânissati paṭijâ-

nitvā avajānissati aññen' aññiṃ paṭicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati samketam katvā visamvādessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam paṭipucchi: saccam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāsi . . . bhāsasi samketam katvā visamvādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissasi . . . bhāsissasi samketam katvā visamvādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacibhedo vācasikā viññatti anariyavohārā: adittham diṭṭham me 'ti, asutam sutam me 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviññātam viññātam me 'ti, diṭṭham adittham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viññātam aviññātam me 'ti.

adittham nāma na cakkhunā diṭṭham. asutam nāma na sotena sutam. amutam nāma na ghānena ghāyitam na jivhāya sāyitam na kāyena phuttham. aviññātam nāma na manasā viññātam. diṭṭham nāma cakkhunā diṭṭham. sutam nāma sotena sutam. mutam nāma ghānena ghāyitam jivhāya sāyitam kāyena phuttham. viññātam nāma manasā viññātam. ||1||

tīh' ākārehi adittham diṭṭham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti.

catūh' ākārehi adittham diṭṭham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhim.

pañcah' ākārehi adittham . . . musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhim, vinidhāya khantim.

chah' ākārehi aditṭham . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya diṭṭhim,
vinidhāya khantim, vinidhāya rucim.

sattah' ākārehi aditṭham . . . bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhim, vinidhāya khantim, vinidhāya rucim, vinidhāya
bhāvaṃ.

tīh' ākārehi asutaṃ sutam me 'ti — pa — amutaṃ mutam
me 'ti — pa — aviññātaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā
bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbe' assa hoti musā
bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmiti, bhaṇitassa
hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti. catūh' ākārehi — la — pañcah'
ākārehi — la — chah' ākārehi — la — sattah' ākārehi . . .
vinidhāya bhāvaṃ. ||2||

tīh' ākārehi aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti sampajā-
namusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. tīh' ākārehi aditṭham
diṭṭhañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me
viññātañ cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ
cā 'ti . . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca viññātañ cā 'ti
. . . aditṭham diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ ca mutañ ca viññātañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me diṭṭhañ
cā 'ti . . . , . . . asutaṃ sutañ ca me mutañ ca viññātañ ca
diṭṭhañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . .
. . . amutaṃ mutañ ca me viññātañ ca diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti . . .
. . . aviññātaṃ viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||3||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham aditṭham me 'ti — la — sutam asutaṃ
me 'ti — la — mutam amutaṃ me 'ti — la — viññātaṃ
aviññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||4||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham sutam me 'ti . . . diṭṭham mutam me
'ti . . . diṭṭham viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa
āpatti pācittiyassa.

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭham sutañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭham
sutañ ca me viññātañ cā 'ti . . . diṭṭham sutañ ca me mutañ

ca viññātañ cā 'ti . . . , . . . viññātaṃ diṭṭhañ ca me sutañ
ca mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-
yassa. || 5 ||

tīhi ākārehi diṭṭhe vematiko diṭṭhaṃ n' okappeti diṭṭhaṃ
na ssarati diṭṭhaṃ sammuttṭho hoti. sute vematiko sutam n'
okappeti sutam na ssarati sutam sammuttṭho hoti. mute
vematiko . . . , viññāte vematiko . . . viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me sutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me mutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho hoti
viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ sammuttṭho
hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca mutañ cā 'ti, viññātaṃ
sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca mutañ cā
'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. catūh'
ākārehi, pañcah' ākārehi, chah' ākārehi, sattah' ākārehi viññā-
taṃ sammuttṭho hoti viññātañ ca me diṭṭhañ ca sutañ ca
mutañ cā 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa :
pubbe' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā
bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya
diṭṭhim, vinidhāya khantim, vinidhāya rucim, vinidhāya
bhāvam. || 6 ||

anāpatti davā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati ; davā bhaṇati nāma
sahasā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati nāma aññam bhaṇissāmīti
aññam bhaṇati ; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7 || 2 ||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi
saddhim bhaṇentā pesale bhikkhū omasanti jātiyāpi nā-
mena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi
līṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi hīnena pi akkosena
khumśenti vambhenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhā-
yanti khyānti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhaṇentā pesale bhi-

kkhû omasissanti jâtiyâpi . . . khumsessanti vambhessantîti.
 atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum
 — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pesalehi bhikkhûhi
 saddhim bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhû omasatha jâtiyâpi . . .
 khumsetha vambhethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pesalehi bhi-
 kkhûhi saddhim bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhû omasissatha jâti-
 yâpi . . . khumsessatha vambhessatha. n' etam mogha-
 purisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā
 dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhû āmantesi: || 1 ||

bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Takkasilāyaṃ aṇṇatarassa
 brāhmaṇassa Nandivisālo nāma balibaddo ahosi. atha kho
 bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇam etad avoca:
 gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā saddhim sahasseṇa abbhutam
 karoḥi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsa-
 tîti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo seṭṭhinā saddhim sa-
 hassena abbhutam akāsi mayhaṃ balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ ati-
 baddhaṃ pavatteṣsatîti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sa-
 kataṣaṭaṃ atibandhitvā Nandivisālam balibaddam yuñjitvā
 etad avoca: gaccha kûṭa vahassu kûṭā 'ti. atha kho bhi-
 kkhhave Nandivisālo balibaddo tatth' eva atṭhâsi. atha kho
 bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sahasseṇa parājito pajjhâyi. atha kho
 bhikkhave Nandivisālo balibaddo taṃ brāhmaṇam etad avoca:
 kissa tvam brāhmaṇa pajjhâyasîti. tathā hi panāhaṃ bho
 tayā sahasseṇa parājito 'ti. kissa pana maṃ tvam brāhmaṇa
 akûṭaṃ kûṭavādena pāpesi. gaccha tvam brāhmaṇa seṭṭhinā
 saddhim dvîhi sahassehi abbhutam karoḥi mayhaṃ balibaddo
 sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsatîti, mā ca maṃ akûṭaṃ
 kûṭavādena pāpesîti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo
 seṭṭhinā saddhim dvîhi sahassehi abbhutam akāsi mayhaṃ
 balibaddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣsatîti. atha kho
 bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibandhitvā Nandi-
 visālam balibaddam yuñjitvā etad avoca: gaccha bhadra
 vahassu bhadrā 'ti. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisālo bali-
 baddo sakataṣaṭaṃ atibaddhaṃ pavatteṣi.

manâpam eva bhāseyya nāmanâpam kudâcanam,
 manâpam bhāsamānassa garuṃ bhāraṃ udabbahi
 dhanañ ca naṃ alabbhesi, tena c' attamano ahû 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā khumsanā vambhanā, kim aṅga pana etarahi manāpā bhavissati khumsanā vambhanā. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

omasavāde pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

omasavādo nāma, dasahi ākārehi omasati : jātiyāpi nāmena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi līṅgena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi akkosena pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jāti ukkatthā ca jāti. hīnā nāma jāti caṇḍālajāti veṇajāti nesāda-jāti rathakārajāti pukkusajāti, eṣā hīnā nāma jāti. ukkatthā nāma jāti khattiyajāti brāhmaṇajāti, eṣā ukkatthā nāma jāti.

nāmaṃ nāma, dve nāmāni, hīnaṃ ca nāmaṃ ukkatthaṃ ca nāmaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma nāmaṃ Avakaṇṇakaṃ Javakaṇṇakaṃ Dhanitthakaṃ Savitthakaṃ Kulavaḍḍhakaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma nāmaṃ. ukkattham nāma nāmaṃ buddhapatisamyuttaṃ dhammapatisamyuttaṃ saṃghapatisamyuttaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ anavaññātaṃ ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkattham nāma nāmaṃ.

gottaṃ nāma, dve gottāni, hīnaṃ ca gottaṃ ukkatthaṃ ca gottaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma gottaṃ Kosiyagottaṃ Bhāradvājagottaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ avaññātaṃ hīlitaṃ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma gottaṃ. ukkattham nāma gottaṃ Gotamagottaṃ Moggallānagottaṃ Kaccāyanagottaṃ Vāsītthagottaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkattham nāma gottaṃ.

kammaṃ nāma, dve kammāni, hīnaṃ ca kammaṃ ukkatthaṃ ca kammaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma kammaṃ koṭṭhakakammaṃ pupphachaddakakammaṃ tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ . . . acittikataṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma kammaṃ. ukkattham nāma kammaṃ kasi vāṇijjā gorakkhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkattham nāma kammaṃ.

sippaṃ nāma, dve sippāni, hīnaṃ ca sippaṃ ukkatthaṃ

ca sippam. hīnaṃ nāma sippam naḷakārasippam kumbhakārasippam pesakārasippam cammakārasippam nahāpita-sippam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātaṃ . . . acittika-taṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma sippam. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam muddā gaṇanā lekḥā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoññātaṃ . . . cittikataṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma sippam.

sabbe pi ābādḥā hīnā, api ca madhumeho ābādho ukkaṭṭho.

līṅgaṃ nāma, dve līṅgāni, hīnaṃ ca līṅgaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ ca līṅgaṃ. hīnaṃ nāma līṅgaṃ atidīghaṃ atirassaṃ atikaṇhaṃ accodātaṃ, etaṃ hīnaṃ nāma līṅgaṃ. ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līṅgaṃ nātidīghaṃ nātirassaṃ nātikaṇhaṃ n' accodātaṃ, etaṃ ukkaṭṭhaṃ nāma līṅgaṃ.

sabbe pi kilesā hīnā.

sabbāpi āpattiyo hīnā, api ca sotāpatti samāpatti ukkaṭṭhā.

akkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭho ca akkoso. hīno nāma akkoso oṭṭho 'si, meṇḍo 'si, goṇo 'si, gadrabho 'si, tiracchānagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, yakārena vā, bhakārena vā, kātakoṭacikāya vā, eso hīno nāma akkoso. ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si, byatto 'si, medhāvī 'si, bahussuto 'si, dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati, sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ khumsetukāmo vambhetukāmo maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukkusaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si veṇo 'si nesādo 'si rathakāro 'si pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ . . . pukkusaṃ, khattiyō 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ,

khattiyo 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti Avakaṇṇakam Javakaṇṇakam Dhanitṭhakam Savitṭhakam Kulavaddhakam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Saṃgharakkhitam, Avakaṇṇako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti Kosiyam Bhāradvājam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti Gotamam Moggallānam Kaccāyanam Vāsitṭham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti koṭṭhakam pupphachaddakam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti kassakam vāṇijam gorakkham . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti naḷakāraṃ kumbhakāraṃ pesakāraṃ cammakāraṃ nahāpitam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti muddikam gaṇakam lekhakam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti kuṭṭhikam gaṇḍikam kilāsikam sosikam apamārikam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti madhumehikam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti atidigham atirassam atikaṇham accodātam . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭham vadeti nātidigham nātirassam

nātikaṇhaṃ nāccodātaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . .
ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti rāgapariyuṭṭhitaṃ dosapariyuṭṭhitaṃ
mohapariyuṭṭhitaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti vītarāgaṃ
vītadosaṃ vītamohaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena
ukkaṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ
ajjhāpannaṃ thullaccayaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ pācittiyaṃ ajjhā-
pannaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ dukkaṭaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ
dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ . . . hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti
sotāpannaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukka-
ṭṭhaṃ . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti oṭṭhaṃ meṇḍaṃ goṇaṃ gadraḥhaṃ
tiracchānagataṃ nerayikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si,
n' atthi tuyhaṃ sugati, duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti
bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ
vadeti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhāviṃ bahussutaṃ dhamma-
kathikaṃ, oṭṭho 'si . . . duggati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti
bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno
upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ
vadeti oṭṭhaṃ . . . nerayikaṃ, paṇḍito 'si byatto 'si medhāvī
'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati,
sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . .
mañkuṃ kattukāmo ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
. . . pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācitti-
yassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo
evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā
pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. upa-
sampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ
vadeti: santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati,
āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ . . . mañkuṃ kattukāmo

evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakaṇṇakā Javakaṇṇakā
 Dhanitṭhakā Savitṭhakā Kulavaḍḍhakā . . . Buddharakkhitā
 Dhammarakkhitā Samgharakkhitā . . . Kosiyā Bhāradvājā . . .
 Gotamā Moggallānā Kaccānā Vāsiṭṭhā . . . koṭṭhakā puppha-
 chaḍḍakā . . . kassakā vāṇijā gorakkhā . . . naḷakārā
 kumbhakārā pesakārā cammakārā nahāpitā . . . muddikā
 gaṇakā lekhakā . . . kuṭṭhikā gaṇḍikā kilāsikā sosikā
 apamārikā . . . madhumehikā . . . atidīghā atirassā
 atikaṇhā accodātā . . . nātidīghā nātirassā nātikaṇhā n'
 accodātā . . . rāgapariyutṭhitā dosapariyutṭhitā mohapari-
 yutṭhitā . . . vitarāgā vītadosā vītamohā . . . pārājikaṃ
 ajjhāpannā — pa — dubbhāsitaṃ ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā
 . . . oṭṭhā meṇḍā goṇā gadrabhā tiracchānagatā nerayikā
 n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam pāṭikaṅkhā . . .
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi
 tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati,
 āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||3||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evam vadeti: ye nūna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā
 'ti bhaṇati — pa — ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī ba-
 hussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
 dukkaṭassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evam vadeti: na mayam caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā
 pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati — la — na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhā-
 vī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati
 sugati yeva amhākaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya
 vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti, hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena
 hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ
 byattaṃ medhāvīṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ, paṇḍito
 'si byatto 'si medhāvī 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si
 n' atthi tuyhaṃ duggati sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti
 bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maṅkuṃ kattukāmo
 evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayam
 paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth'

ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭṭassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na maṅkuṃ kattukāmo davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti caṇḍālaṃ veṇaṃ nesādaṃ rathakāraṃ pukku-saṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, caṇḍālo 'si . . . pukkuso 'sīti bhaṇati . . . ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti khattiyaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, khattiyo 'si brāhmaṇo 'sīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti — la — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno upasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhamma-kathikā n' atth' ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hīnena hīnaṃ vadeti — pa — hīnena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena hīnaṃ vadeti, ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭhaṃ vadeti paṇḍitaṃ . . . sugati yeva tuyhaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa.

upasampanno anupasampannaṃ na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evaṃ vadeti: santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . , . . . na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhamma-kathikā n' atth' ambhākaṃ duggati sugati yeva ambhākaṃ pāṭikaṅkhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||8||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārassa, dhammapurekkhārassa, anu-sāsanipurekkhārassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||9||2||

PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam pesuññam upasamharanti, imassa sutvâ amussa akkhâyanti imassa bhedâya, amussa sutvâ imassa akkhâyanti amussa bhedâya, tena anuppannâni e' eva bhaṇḍanâni uppajjanti uppannâni ca bhaṇḍanâni bhiyyobhâvâya vepullâya samvattanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissanti . . . akkhâyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharatha . . . akkhâyatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhûnam bhaṇḍanajâtânam . . . upasamharissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya pasannânam vâ bhiyyobhâvâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

pesuññam nâma, dvîh' âkârehi pesuññam hoti: piyakamyassa vâ bhedâdhippâyassa vâ.

dasah' âkârehi pesuññam upasamharati: jâtito pi nâmato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi âbâdhato pi liṅgato pi kilesato pi âpattito pi akkosato pi.

jâti nâma, dve jâtiyo, hînâ ca jâti ukkatthâ ca jâti. hînâ nâma jâti caṇḍâlajâti venajâti nesâdajâti rathakârajâti pukkusajâti, esâ hînâ nâma jâti. ukkatthâ nâma jâti khattiyajâti brâhmanajâti, esâ ukkatthâ nâma jâti — pa — akkoso nâma, dve akkosâ, hîno ca akkoso ukkattho ca akkoso. hîno nâma akkoso oṭṭho 'si . . . kâṭakoṭacikâya vâ, eso hîno

nāma akkoso. ukkattho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si . . .
sugati yeva tuyham pāṭikañkhā 'ti, eso ukkattho nāma
akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pe-
suññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ caṇḍālo veṇo nesādo
rathakāro pukkusō 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasa-
mpannassa pesuññaṃ upasaṃharati, itthannāmo taṃ khattiyo
brāhmaṇo 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ
Avakappaṇako Javakappaṇako Dhanitṭhako Saviṭṭhako Kula-
vaddhako 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . , . . . itthannāmo taṃ
ottho meṇḍo goṇo gadrabho tiracchānagato nerayiko n' atthi
tassa sugati duggati yeva tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti
bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo taṃ paṇḍito byatto medhāvī
bahussuto dhammakathiko n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva
tassa pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pe-
suññaṃ upasaṃharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā
veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ
bhaṇati, taññi ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya
dukkatassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃha-
rati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti
bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, taññi ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati
. . . itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī
bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi tesam duggati sugati yeva
tesam pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, taññi ñeva
bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkatassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthan-
nāmo ye nūna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇa-
ti, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, taññi ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . .
itthannāmo ye nūna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā
dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, taññi ñeva
bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkatassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthan-
nāmo na mayam caṇḍālā . . . itthannāmo na mayam paṇḍitā
byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' ambākam
duggati sugati yeva ambākam pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so

aññiṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññiṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññiṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā upasampannassa pesuññiṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvā anupasampannassa pesuññiṃ upasaṃharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anāpatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedaḍhippāyassa, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||4|| 2||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācenti, upāsakā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavuttikā viharanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessanti, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācetha, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā upāsake padaso dhammaṃ vācessatha, upāsakā . . . viharanti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya pasannānaṃ vā bhiyyobhāvāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vāceyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti yo yādiso — pa —. bhikkhū 'ti — pa — ayaṃ imasmim atthe adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuṃ ca bhikkhuniṃ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyañjanam. padam nāma ekato patthapetvā ekato osāpenti. anupadam nāma pāṭekkam patthapetvā ekato osāpenti. anvakkharam nāma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāno run ti opātetī. anubyañjanam nāma rūpam aniccan ti vuccamāno vedanā aniccā 'ti saddam nicchāreti. yañ ca padam yañ ca anupadam yañ ca anvakkharam yañ ca anubyañjanam sabbam etaṃ padaso dhammo nāma.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasañhito dhammupasañhito.

vāceyyā 'ti, padena vāceti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa; akkharāya vāceti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ekato uddisāpento, ekato sajjhāyam karonto, yebhuyyena paṇaṇam gandham bhaṇantaṃ opātetī, osārentaṃ opātetī, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyam viharatī Aggāḷave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena upāsakā āramam āgacchanti dhammasavanāya. dhamme bhāsīte therā bhikkhū yathāvihāram gacchanti, navakā bhikkhū tatth'eva upatthānasālāyam upāsakehi saddhim muṭṭhassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacchamānā seyyam kappenti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacchamānā seyyam kappessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam upāsakānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khī-

yanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasseyyam kappessantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû anupasampannena sahasseyyam kappentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ anupasampannena sahasseyyam kappessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam.vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaï ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahasseyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaï c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

atha kho bhagavâ Âlaviyam yathâbhirantam viharitvâ yena Kosambî tena cārikam pakkāmi. anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Kosambî tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Badarikârāme. bhikkhû âyasmantam Râhulam etad avocum : bhagavatâ âvuso Râhula sikkhâpadam paññattam : na anupasampannena sahasseyyâ kappetabbâ 'ti. seyyam âvuso Râhula jânâhîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo seyyam alabhamāno vaccakuṭiyâ seyyam kappesi. atha kho bhagavâ rattiyâ paccûsasamayam paccuṭṭhâya yena vaccakuṭi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ ukkâsi, âyasmâpi Râhulo ukkâsi. ko etthâ 'ti. aham bhagavâ Râhulo 'ti. kissa tvam Râhula idha nisinno 'sîti. atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattam sahasseyyam kappetum. evaï ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahasseyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
anupasampanno nâma bhikkhum ṭhapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

uttaridvirattatirattan ti atirekadvirattatirattam.

sahā 'ti saddhim ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabba-paricchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyam kappeyyā 'ti catutthe divase atthamgate suriye anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utṭahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasāññi uttaridvirattatirattam sahasseyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko utt. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasāññi utt. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaḍḍhacchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne anupasampannasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasāññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiyā purāruṇā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabba-paricchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim gacchanto sāyam aññataram gāmaṃ upagacchi. tena kho pana samayena tasmim gāme aññatarissā itthiyā āvasathāgāraṃ paññattam hoti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena sā itthi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam itthim etad avoca : sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha bhante 'ti. aññe pi addhikā yena sā itthi ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā tam itthim etad avocum : sace te ayye agaru vaseyyāma ekarattam

āvasathāgāre 'ti. eso kho ayyo samaṇo paṭhamam upagato,
 sace so anujānāti, vaseyyāthā 'ti. atha kho te addhikā
 yenāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkamaṃsu, upasaṃkamtivā
 āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad avocum : sace te bhante
 agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha
 āvuso 'ti. atha kho sā itthi āyasmante Anuruddhe saha
 dassanena paṭibaddhacittā ahosi. atha kho sā itthi yenā-
 yasmā Anuruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamtivā āyas-
 mantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante imehi
 manussehi ākiṇṇo na phāsu viharissati. sādhi' āham bhante
 ayyassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññāpeyyan ti. adhi-
 sesi kho āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhibbhāvena. atha kho sā
 itthi āyasmato Anuruddhassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññā-
 petvā alamkatapaṭiyattā gandhagandhinī yenāyasmā Anu-
 ruddho ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Anu-
 ruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirūpo dassaṇiyo
 pāsādiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirūpā dassaṇiyā pāsādikā. sādhi'
 āham bhante ayyassa pajāpati bhaveyyan ti. evam vutte
 āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa —
 tatiyam pi kho sā itthi āyasmantaṃ Anuruddham etad
 avoca : ayyo bhante abhirūpo dassaṇiyo pāsādiko ahañ ca
 'mhi abhirūpā dassaṇiyā pāsādikā. sādhu bhante ayyo mañ
 c' eva paṭicchatu sabbañ ca sāpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho
 āyasmā Anuruddho tuṇhi ahosi. atha kho sā itthi sātakaṃ
 nikkhipitvā āyasmato Anuruddhassa purato caṅkamati pi
 tiṭṭhati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti. atha kho āyasmā
 Anuruddho indriyāni okkhipitvā tam itthim n' eva olokesi
 na pi ālapi. atha kho sā itthi acchariyam vata bho abbhutam
 vata bho, bahū me manussā satena pi sahasseṇa pi paṇṇanti,
 ayam pana samaṇo mayā sāmam yāciyamāno na icchati mañ
 c' eva paṭicchitum sabbañ ca sāpateyyan ti sātakaṃ nivāsetvā
 āyasmato Anuruddhassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā āyasmantaṃ
 Anuruddham etad avoca : accayo maṃ bhante accagamā
 yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam yāham evam
 akāsim. tassā me bhante ayyo accayam accayato paṭigaṇhatu
 āyatim samvarāyā 'ti. taggha tam bhagini accayo accagamā
 yathā bālam yathā mūlham yathā akusalam, yā tvam evam
 akāsi. yato ca kho tvam bhagini accayam accayato disvā

yathādhhammaṃ paṭikarosi, taṃ te mayaṃ paṭigaṇhāma, vuddhi h' esā bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo accayaṃ accayato disvā yathādhhammaṃ paṭikaroti āyatim ca samvaram āpajjati. atha kho sā itthi tassā rattiyā accayena āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ pañitena khādaniyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappetvā sampavāretvā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ bhuttāvim onītapattapāṇim abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ itthim āyasmā Anuruddho dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahamsesi. atha kho sā itthi āyasmatā Anuruddhena dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā samādapitā samuttejitā sampahamsitā āyasmantaṃ Anuruddhaṃ etad avoca : abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhintīti, evaṃ eva ayyena Anuruddhena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāhaṃ bhante taṃ bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṃghaṃ ca, upāsikaṃ maṃ ayyo dhāretu ajjatagge pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ ti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho Sāvattiṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappesi. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Anuruddha mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappessasi. n' etaṃ Anuruddha appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena sahasēyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na peti na tiracchānagatā antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā pag eva mahattari.

sahā 'ti ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbapariicchannā yebhuyyena cchannā yebhuyyena paricchannā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti atthaṃgate suriye mātugāme nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne mātugāmo nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utthahitvā punappunaṃ nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī sahaseyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. upaḍḍha-cchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatitthiyā vā s. k., āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa, amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, mātugāme nipanne bhikkhu nisīdati, bhikkhu nipanne mātugāmo nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chattham.

PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi Sāvatthiyaṃ kulūpako hoti bahukāni kulāni upasaṃkamati. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena añña-taraṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena gharañi nivesanadvāre nisinnā hoti, gharasunhā āvasathadvāre nisinnā hoti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi yena gharañi ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharaniyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharasunhāya etad ahoṣi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo sassuyā jāro udāhu obhāsati. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharaniyā upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā yena gharasunhā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desesi. atha kho gharaniyā etad ahoṣi: kiṃ nu kho so samaṇo gharasunhāya jāro udāhu

obhāsatīti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharasunhāya upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desetvā pakkāmi. atha kho gharāṇi gharasunhaṃ etad avoca : he je kin te eso samaṇo avocā 'ti. dhammaṃ me ayye desesi, ayyāya pana kiṃ avocā 'ti. mayham pi dhammaṃ desestīti. tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyo Udāyi upakaṇṇake dhammaṃ desessati. nanu nāma vissatthena vivaṭena dhammo desettabbo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsāṃ itthīnaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum — la —. saccāṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desesīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittīyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattāṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upāsikā bhikkhū passitvā etad avocum : iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti. iṅgh' ayyā chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammo aññātun ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkucāyantā na desesum. upāsikā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhehi yāciyamānā dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsāṃ upāsikānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ khīyantīnaṃ vipācentīnaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave mātugāmassa chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desetum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ deseyya, pācittīyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañña-
tṭaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhaga-
vatā anuññātaṃ mātugāmaṃsa chappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ
desetun ti te aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upanīśāpetvā mātugā-
maṃsa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desenti. ye te
bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathañ
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aviññuṃ purisaviggahaṃ upa-
nīśāpetvā mātugāmaṃsa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ
desessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ
ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave aviññuṃ
. . . desethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bha-
gavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā aviññuṃ . . .
desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmaṃsa uttarichappañcavācāhi
dhammaṃ deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena,
pācittiyaṃ ti. || 3 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na ti-
racchānagatā, viññū paṭibālā subhāsītadubbhāsītā duṭṭhullā-
duṭṭhullā ajānitū.

uttarichappañcavācāhī atirekachappañcavācāhi.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito deva-
tābhāsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa ;
akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra viññunā purisaviggahenā 'ti ṭhapetvā viññuṃ
purisaviggahaṃ. viññū nāma purisaviggaho paṭibalo hoti
subhāsītadubbhāsītā duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullā ajānitū. || 1 ||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī uttarichappañcavācāhi dham-
maṃ deseti aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācitti-
yassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti
pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . purisavigga-
hena, āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakassa

vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahitthiyâ vâ uttarichappañcavâcâhi dh. d. a. v. purisaviggahena, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâ-tugâme mâtugâmasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme ve-matiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtugâme amâtugâmasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti viññunâ purisaviggahena, chappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, ûnakachappañcavâcâhi dhammaṃ deseti, uttâhitvâ puna nisîditvâ deseti, mâtugâmo uttâhitvâ puna nisîdati tasmiṃ deseti, aññassa mâtugâmassa deseti, pañhaṃ pucchati, pañhaṃ puttḥo katheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantaṃ mâtugâmo suṇâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||4||

sattamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyaṃ viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ sandiṭṭhâ sambhattâ bhikkhû Vaggumudâya nadiyâ tîre vassaṃ upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkhâ hoti dvîhitikâ setaṭṭhikâ salâkâvuttâ na sukarâ uñchena paggaḥena yâpetum. atha kho tesam bhikkhûnaṃ etad ahoṣi: etarahi kho Vajjî dubbhikkhâ dvîhitikâ . . . yâpetum. kena nu kho mayaṃ upâyena samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vaseyyâma na ca piṇḍakena kilameyyâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu: handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhema, evaṃ te ambhâkaṃ dâtum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu: alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ dâteyyaṃ harâma, evaṃ te ambhâkaṃ dâtum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggâ sammodamânâ avivadamânâ phâsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissâma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissâmâ 'ti. ekacce evaṃ âhaṃsu: alaṃ âvuso kiṃ gihînaṃ kammantaṃ adhiṭṭhitena, kiṃ gihînaṃ dâteyyaṃ haṭena, handa mayaṃ âvuso gihînaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussa-dhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhâsissâma asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa

jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, asuko bhikkhu sotāpanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu anāgāmī, asuko bhikkhu arahā, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. evan te ambhākaṃ dātum maññissanti, evaṃ mayaṃ samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasissāma na ca piṇḍakena kilamissāma 'ti. eso yeva kho āvuso seyyo yo ambhākaṃ gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇo bhāsito 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsimsu : asuko bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhī — pa — asuko bhikkhu chaḷabhiñño 'ti. atha kho te manussā lābhā vata no suladdhaṃ vata no yesaṃ no evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā, na vata no ito pubbe evarūpā bhikkhū vassaṃ upagatā yatha yime bhikkhū sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā 'ti, te na tādisāni bhojanāni attanā bhuñjanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti ñātisālohitānaṃ denti yādisāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti, na tādisāni khādaniyāni sāyaniyāni pānāni attanā pivanti mātāpitūnaṃ denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittāmaccānaṃ denti ñātisālohitānaṃ denti yādisāni bhikkhūnaṃ denti. atha kho te bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto ahesuṃ pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vippasannachavivaṇṇā. ||1||

āciṇṇaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bhagavantam dāssanāya upasaṃkamitum. atha kho te bhikkhū vassaṃ vutthā temāsaccayena senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Vesālī ten' upasaṃkamimsu. anupubbena yena Vesālī Mahāvanaṃ kūtāgārasālā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdīmsu. tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassaṃ vutthā bhikkhū kisā honti lūkhā dubbaṇṇā uppaṇḍuppaṇḍukajātā dhamanisanthataḡattā, Vaggumudātīriyā pana bhikkhū vaṇṇavanto honti pīnindriyā pasannamukhavaṇṇā vippasannachavivaṇṇā. āciṇṇaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammoditum. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad

avoca: kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. khamanīyaṃ bhagavā, yāpanīyaṃ bhagavā, samaggā ca mayaṃ bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasimhā na ca piṇḍakena kilamimbhā 'ti. jānantāpi tathāgatā pucchanti, jānantāpi na pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā pucchanti, kālaṃ viditvā na pucchanti, atthasañhitam tathāgatā pucchanti no anattasañhitam, anattasañhite setughāto tathāgatānaṃ. dvīh' ākārehi buddhā bhagavanto bhikkhū paṭipucchanti dhammaṃ vā desessāma sāvakanāṃ vā sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāma 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad avoca: yathākathaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukaṃ vassaṃ vasittha na ca piṇḍakena kilamitthā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhūtan ti. bhūtaṃ bhagavā 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe bhikkhave udarassa kāraṇā gihīnaṃ aññam-aññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsissatha. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussa-dhammaṃ āroceyya, bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

uttarimanussadhammo nāma jhānaṃ vimokkho samādhi samāpattiñāpadassanaṃ maggabhāvanā phalasacchikiriyaṃ kilesapahānaṃ vinīvaraṇatā cittassa suññāgāre abhirati.

jhānaṃ ti paṭhamam jhānaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catuttham jhānaṃ.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appaṇihito vimokkho.

samādhīti suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaṇihito samādhi.

samāpattīti suññatā samāpatti animittā samāpatti appaṇihitā samāpatti.

ñāṇadassanan ti tisso vijjā.

maggabhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappa-dhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañc' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo.

phalasacchikiriya 'ti sotāpattiphalassa sacchikiriya sakad-āgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya anāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriya arahattaphalassa sacchikiriya.

kilesapahānan ti rāgassa pahānaṃ dosassa pahānaṃ mohassa pahānaṃ.

vinīvaraṇatā cittassa 'ti rāgā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā dosā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā mohā cittaṃ vinīvaraṇatā.

suññāgāre abhiraṭṭi paṭhamena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati dutiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati tatiyena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati catutthena jhānena suññāgāre abhirati. ||1||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjī ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpanno 'ti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhīti . . . paṭhamassa jhānassa vasi 'mhīti . . . paṭhamam jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānaṃ, tatiyam jhānaṃ, catuttham jhānaṃ samāpajjī, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catuttham jhānaṃ sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ vimokkham, animittaṃ vimokkham, appaṇihitaṃ vimokkham, suññataṃ samādhim, animittaṃ samādhim, appaṇihitaṃ samādhim, samāpajjī, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitassa samādhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihito samādhi sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññataṃ samāpattim, animittaṃ samāpattim, appaṇihitaṃ samāpattim, samāpajjī, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaṇihitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaṇihitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā samāpajjī . . . tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa — la —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipaṭṭhāne, cattāro sammappadhāne, cattāro iddhipāde samāpajjīm . . . catunnam iddhipādānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni samāpajjīm . . . pañcannam balānam lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balāni sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhaṅge samāpajjīm . . . sattannam bojjhaṅgānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam maggam samāpajjīm . . . ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa sotāpattiphalam, sakadāgāmiphalam, anāgāmiphalam, arahattam samāpajjīm . . . arahattassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgo me catto, doso me catto, moho me catto vanto mutto pahīno paṇinissattho ukkheṭito samukkhēṭito 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa rāgā me cittaṃ vinīvarāṇam, dosā . . . mohā me cittaṃ vinīvarāṇam ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajjīm . . . suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||2||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam dutiyañ ca jhānam samāpajjīm . . . sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam tatiyañ ca jhānam . . . paṭhamañ ca jhānam catutthañ ca jhānam . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam suññatañ ca vimokkham, animittañ ca vimokkham, appaṇihitañ ca vimokkham, suññatañ ca samādhim, animittañ ca samādhim, appaṇihitañ ca samādhim samāpajjīm . . . sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam suññatañ ca samāpattim, animittañ ca samāpattim, appaṇihitañ ca samāpattim samāpajjīm . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānam tisso ca vijjā samāpajjīm . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭha-

mañ ca jhānaṃ cattāro ca satipatṭhāne, cattāro ca sammappa-dhāne, cattāro ca iddhipāde samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ pañca ca indriyāni, pañca ca balāni samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ satta ca bojjhaṅge, ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ, sotāpattiphalañ ca, sakadāgāmiphalañ ca, anāgāmiphalañ ca, arahattañ ca samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi samāpanno — pa — rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me catto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkheto 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ samāpajjāmi — pa — sacchikataṃ mayā rāgā ca me . . . dosā ca me . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. . . .

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ, dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ, tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ, catutthañ ca jhānaṃ samāpajjīṃ . . . sacchikataṃ mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ dosā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamañ ca jhānaṃ dutiyañ ca jhānaṃ tatiyañ ca jhānaṃ catutthañ ca jhānaṃ suññatañ ca vimokkhaṃ animittañ ca vimokkhaṃ appaṇihitañ ca vimokkhaṃ suññatañ ca samādhim animittañ ca samādhim appaṇihitañ ca samādhim suññatañ ca samāpattim animittañ ca samāpattim appaṇihitañ ca samāpattim tisso ca vijjā cattāro ca satipatṭhāne cattāro ca sammappa-dhāne cattāro ca iddhipāde pañca ca indriyāni pañca ca balāni satta ca bojjhaṅge ariyañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ

sotāpattiphalaṇ ca sakadāgāmiphalaṇ ca anāgāmiphalaṇ ca arahattaṇ ca samāpajjī samāpajjāmi samāpanno rāgo ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahīno paṭinissatṭho ukkheṭito samukkheṭito rāgā ca . . . dosā ca . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṇ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. || 3 ||

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjī ti vattukāmo dutiyam jhānam samāpajjī ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjī ti vattukāmo tatiyam jhānam . . . catuttham jhānam . . . suññatam vimokkham . . . mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṇ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyam jhānam samāpajjī ti vattukāmo — gha — mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṇ ti bhaṇantassa . . . paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjī ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṇ ti vattukāmo paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjī ti bhaṇantassa . . . dosā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṇ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa paṭhamam ca jhānam dutiyaṇ ca jhānam tatiyaṇ ca jhānam catutthaṇ ca jhānam — gha — dosā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṇ ti vattukāmo mohā me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṇ ti bhaṇantassa paṭivijānantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. — gha —. anupasampannassa dutiyaṇ ca jhānam tatiyaṇ ca jhānam . . . mohā ca me cittaṃ vinīvaraṇaṇ ti vattukāmo paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjī ti bhaṇantassa . . . dukkaṭassa. || 4 ||

anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu paṭhamam jhānam samāpajjī, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhi, vasi, tena bhikkhunā paṭhamam jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam, suññatam vimokkham . . . arahattam samāpajjī, samāpajjati, samāpanno — la — tassa bhikkhuno rāgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkheteṭṭito, tassa bhikkhuno rāgā . . . dosā . . . mohā cittaṃ vinivaraṇaṃ ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhi, vasi, tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa yo te vihāram paribhuñji, yo te cīvaram paribhuñji, yo te piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñji, yo te senāsanam paribhuñji, yo te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram paribhuñji . . . yena te vihāro paribhutto, yena te cīvaram paribhuttaṃ, yena te piṇḍapāto paribhutto, yena te senāsanam paribhuttaṃ, yena te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāro paribhutto . . . yaṃ tvaṃ āgama vihāram adāsi, cīvaram adāsi, piṇḍapātaṃ adāsi, senāsanam adāsi, gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram adāsi, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catuttham jhānam samāpajji . . . tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||5||

anāpatti upasampannassa bhūtaṃ āroceti, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||6|| 2||

atṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhaṇḍanakato hoti. so sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattiṃ āpajjitvā saṃgham tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsam yāci. tassa saṃgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsam adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyam aññatarassa pūgassa saṃghabhattaṃ hoti. so parivasanto bhattagge āsanapariyante nisīdi. chabbaggiyaṃ bhikkhū te upāsake etad avocum: eso āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto tumhākaṃ sambhāvito kulūpako yen' eva hatthena saddhādeyyam bhuñjati ten' eva hatthena upakkamitvā asucim mocesī, so sañcetanikaṃ

sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā saṅghaṃ tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ yāci, tassa saṅgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ adāsi, so parivasanto āsanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa āroccasantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa ārocethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisaṃ bhikkhussa . . . āroccasatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisaṃ appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim anupasampannassa āroceyya aññatra bhikkhusammutiyaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṅghādisesā.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuṃ ca bhikkhuniṃ ca ṭhapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

āroceyyā 'ti āroceyya itthiyaṃ vā purisassa vā gahaṭṭhassa vā pabbajitassa vā.

aññatra bhikkhusammutiyaṃ 'ti ṭhapetvā bhikkhusammutim.

atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyantā na āpattipariyantā, atthi bhikkhusammuti āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca, atthi bhikkhusammuti n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā. āpattipariyantā nāma āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti ettakāhi āpattihi ārocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyantā nāma kulāni pariggahitāni honti ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. āpattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca nāma āpattiyo ca pariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca pariggahitāni honti ettakāhi āpattihi ettakesu kulesu ārocetabbo 'ti. n' eva āpattipariyantā na kulapariyantā nāma āpattiyo ca apariggahitāyo honti kulāni ca apariggahitāni honti. āpattipariyante yā āpattiyo pariggahitāyo honti tā āpattiyo ṭhapetvā aññāhi āpattihi āroceti; āpatti pācittiyassa. kulapariyante yāni kulāni pariggahitāni

honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca yâ âpattiyo pariggahitâyo honti tâ âpattiyo ðhapetvâ yâni kulâni pariggahitâni honti tâni kulâni ðhapetvâ aññâhi âpattihi aññesu kulesu âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva âpattipariyante na kulapariyante anâpatti. || 1 ||

duţḥullâya âpattiyâ duţḥullâpattisaññi anupasampannassa âroceti aññatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţḥullâya âpattiyâ vematiko an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţḥullâya âpattiyâ aduţḥullâpattisaññi an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. aduţḥullam âpattim âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa duţḥullam vâ aduţḥullam vâ ajjhâcâram âroceti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ duţḥullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţḥullâya âpattiyâ aduţḥullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti vatthum âroceti no âpattim, âpattim âroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyam viharati Aggâlave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammam karontâ pathaviṃ khaṇanti pi khaṇâpenti pi. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtīyâ pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti pi. ekindriyam samaṇâ Sakyaputtīyâ jîvam viheṭhenti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma Âlavikâ bhikkhû pathaviṃ khaṇissanti pi khaṇâpessanti piti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathaviṃ khaṇatha pi khaṇâpetha pîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pathaviṃ khaṇissatha pi khaṇâpessatha pi. jîvasaññino hi mogha-

purisā manussā pathaviyā. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu pathaviṃ khaṇeyya vā khaṇāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

pathavī nāma, dve pathaviyo, jātā ca pathavī ajātā ca pathavī. jātā nāma pathavī suddhapamsu suddhamattikā appapāsānā appasakkharā appakāṭhalā appamarumbā appavālikā yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattikā; adaḍḍhāpi vuccati jātā pathavī; yo pi pamsupuñño vā mattikāpuñño vā atirekacātumāsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati jātā pathavī. ajātā nāma pathavī suddhapāsānā suddhasakkharā suddhakāṭhalā suddhamarumbā suddhavālikā appapamsu appamattikā yebhuyyena pāsānā yebhuyyena sakkharā yebhuyyena kāṭhalā yebhuyyena marumbā yebhuyyena vālikā; daḍḍhāpi vuccati ajātā pathavī, yo pi pamsupuñño vā mattikāpuñño vā omakacātumāsaṃ ovaṭṭho ayam pi vuccati ajātā pathavī.

khaṇeyyā 'ti sayam khaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. khaṇāpeyyā 'ti aññam āṇāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim āṇatto bahukam pi khaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pathaviyā pathaviṣaṇṇī khaṇati vā khaṇāpeti vā bhindati vā bhedāpeti vā dahati vā dahāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pathaviyā vematiko khaṇati vā . . . dahāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pathaviyā apathaviṣaṇṇī khaṇati vā . . . dahāpeti vā, anāpatti. apathaviyā pathaviṣaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apathaviyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apathaviyā apathaviṣaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti imam jāna imam dehi imam āhara iminā attho imam kappiyam karohīti bhaṇati, asaṇḍicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

musā, omasa-pesuṇṇam, pada-seyyāya ve duve,
aṇṇatra viṇṇunā, bhūtā, dutṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā 'ti.
paṭhamo vaggo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Âlavīyaṃ viharati Aggâḷave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âlavikâ bhikkhû navakammaṃ karontâ rukkhaṃ chindanti pi chedâpenti pi, aññataro pi Âlaviko bhikkhu rukkhaṃ chindati, tasmīṃ rukkhe adhivatthâ devatâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avoca : mâ bhante attano bhavanaṃ kattukâmo mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ chindīti. so bhikkhu anādiyanto chindi yeva tassâ ca devatāya dāra-kassa bāhuṃ ākoṭesi. atha kho tassâ devatāya etad ahosi : yaṃ nūnāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ idh' eva jīvītā voropeyyān ti. atha kho tassâ devatāya etad ahosi : na kho me taṃ patirūpaṃ yāhaṃ imaṃ bhikkhuṃ idh' eva jīvītā voropeyyāṃ. yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ āroceyyān ti. atha kho sâ devatâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvâ bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. sādhu sādhu devate, sādhu kho tvaṃ devate taṃ bhikkhuṃ jīvītā na voropesi. sac' ajja tvaṃ devate taṃ bhikkhuṃ jīvītā voropeyyāsi, bahuñ ca tvaṃ devate apuññaṃ pasaveyyāsi. gaccha tvaṃ devate, amukasmīṃ okāse rukkho vivitto, tasmīṃ upagacchā 'ti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sākya-puttiyâ rukkhaṃ chindissanti pi chedāpessanti pi. ekindriyaṃ samaṇā Sakyaputtiyâ jīvaṃ viheṭhenti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesāṃ manussānaṃ ujjhāyantānaṃ khīyantānaṃ vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Âlavikâ bhikkhû rukkhaṃ chindissanti pi chedāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave rukkhaṃ chindatha pi chedāpetha pīti. saccāṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisâ rukkhaṃ chindissathāpi chedāpessathāpi. jīva-saññino hi moghapurisâ manussâ rukkhasmīṃ. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannānaṃ vâ pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

bhūtagāmapātabyatāya pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||.

bhūtagāmo nāma, pañca bījajātāni, mūlabījaṃ khandha-bījaṃ phalubījaṃ aggabījaṃ bījabījaṃ c' eva pañcamāṃ.

mūlabījaṃ nāma haliddi siṅgiveraṃ vacaṃ vacatthaṃ ativisaṃ kaṭukarohiṇi usīraṃ bhaddamuttakaṃ yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi mūle jāyanti mūle sañjāyanti, etaṃ mūlabījaṃ nāma. khandhabījaṃ nāma assattho nigrodho pilakkho udumbaro kacchako kapīṭhano yāni vā pana aññāni pi atthi khandhe jāyanti khandhe sañjāyanti, etaṃ khandhabījaṃ nāma. phalubījaṃ nāma ucchu veḷu naḷo yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi pabbe jāyanti pabbe sañjāyanti, etaṃ phalubījaṃ nāma. aggabījaṃ nāma ajjukāṃ phaṇijjakāṃ hiriveraṃ yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi agge jāyanti agge sañjāyanti, etaṃ aggabījaṃ nāma. bijabījaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ yāni vā pan' aññāni pi atthi bīje jāyanti bīje sañjāyanti, etaṃ bijabījaṃ nāma. || 1 ||

bīje bījasaññi chindati vā chedāpeti vā bhindati vā bhedāpeti vā pacati vā pacāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bīje vematiko chindati vā . . . pacāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bīje abījasaññi chindati vā . . . pacāpeti vā, anāpatti. abīje bījasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abīje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abīje abījasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti imaṃ jāna imaṃ dehi imaṃ āhara iminā attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karohīti bhaṇati; asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

paṭhamāṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghosītārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo anācāraṃ ācaritvā saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyūñjyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati: ko āpanno kiṃ āpanno kismim āpanno kathaṃ āpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyūñjyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarissati: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvam Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyūñjyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarasi: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . bhaṇathā 'ti.

n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — vigarāhitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave ropetabbam. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibalena saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo bhikkhu saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ, saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ Channo . . . paṭicarati. saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ ropeti. yassāyasmato khamati Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakassa ropanā so tuṇh' assa, yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. ropitaṃ saṃghena Channassa bhikkhuno aññavādakaṃ. khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarāhitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

aññavādake pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭicaranto āpattiṃ āpajjissāmi ti tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesessati — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyaṃ anuyuññiyamāno tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ vihesesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarāhi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe . . . vihesessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — vigarāhitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Channassa bhikkhuno vihesakaṃ ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (as above, ch. 1; instead of aññavādakaṃ read vihesakaṃ; instead of aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati read tuṇhibhūto saṃghaṃ viheseti) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

aññavādake vihesake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

aññavâdako nâma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuññiyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâtetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko âpanno kiṃ âpanno kismiṃ âpanno kathaṃ âpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathâ 'ti, eso aññavâdako nâma.

vihesako nâma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuññiyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâtetukâmo tuṇhibhûto saṃghaṃ viheseti, eso vihesako nâma.

aropite aññavâdake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vâ âpattiya vâ anuyuññiyamâno taṃ na kathetukâmo taṃ na ugghâtetukâmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aropite vihesake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ . . . na ugghâtetukâmo tuṇhibhûto saṃghaṃ viheseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ropite aññavâdake . . . bhaṇathâ 'ti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi aññavâdake vihesake âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ajânanto pucchati, gilâno na katheti, saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vâ kalaho vâ viggaho vâ vivâdo vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, saṃghabhedo vâ saṃgharâji vâ bhavissatîti na katheti, adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârahassa vâ kammaṃ karissatîti na katheti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

dutiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senâsanaṃ ca paññâpeti bhattâni ca uddisati. tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû navakâ c' eva honti appapuñña

ca, yāni saṅghassa lāmakāni senāsanāni tāni tesam pāpuṇanti lāmakāni ca bhaddāni. te āyasmantaṃ Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpenti: chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhaddāni uddisatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma Mettiya-bhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpethā'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake pācittiyā ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū bhagavatā ujjhāpanakaṃ paṭikkhittā ti ettāvata bhikkhū sossantīti bhikkhūnaṃ sāmāntā āyasmantaṃ Dabbam Mallaputtaṃ khīyanti: 'chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññāpeti chandāya ca bhaddāni uddisatīti. ye te . . . (as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhū ujjhāpessatha etc. read khīyissatha) . . . imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyā ti. ||2||

ujjhāpanakaṃ nāma, upasampannaṃ saṅghena sammatam senāsanapaññāpakam vā bhadduddesakam vā yāgubhājakaṃ vā phalabhājakaṃ vā khajjabhājakaṃ vā appamattakavissajjakam vā avaraṇam kattukāmo ayasam kattukāmo maṅkam kattukāmo upasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī ujjhāpanake khīyanake āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī ujjh. kh. āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannaṃ saṅghena asammataṃ senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . maṅkam kattukāmo upasampannaṃ vā anupasampannaṃ vā ujjhāpeti vā

khîyati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sanmataṃ vâ asanmataṃ vâ senâsanapaññâpakam vâ . . . mañkum kattukâmo upasampannaṃ vâ anupasampannaṃ vâ ujjhâpeti vâ khîyati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontaṃ ujjhâpeti vâ khîyati vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 3||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâlê ajjhokâse senâsanam paññâpetvâ kâyaṃ otâpento kâlê ârocite taṃ pakkamantâ n' eva uddharimisu na uddharâpesum anâpucchâ pakkamimsu. senâsanam ovatṭham hoti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû ajjhokâse senâsanam paññâpetvâ taṃ pakkamantâ n' eva uddharissanti na uddharâpessanti anâpucchâ pakkamissanti, senâsanam ovatṭhan ti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû ajjhokâse — la — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghikaṃ mañcam vâ piṭṭhaṃ vâ bhisim vâ kocchaṃ vâ ajjhokâse santharivâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû ajjhokâse vasitvâ kâlass' eva senâsanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagavâ te bhikkhû kâlass' eva senâsanam atiharante, disvâna etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave aṭṭha mâse avassikasamkete

maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇḍale vā yattha kākā vā kulalā vā na
ūhananti tattha senāsanam nikkhipitum ti. ||2||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

maṇḍico nāma, cattāro maṇḍicā, masārako bundikābaddho
kuḷirapādako āhaccapādako.

pīṭham nāma, cattāri pīṭhāni, masārakam bundikābaddham
kuḷirapādakam āhaccapādakam.

bhisi nāma pañca bhisiyo uṇṇabhisi colabhisi vākabhisi
tiṇabhisi paṇṇabhisi.

koccam nāma vākamayam vā usiramayam vā muñjama-
yam vā babbajamayam vā anto samveṭhetvā baddham hoti.

santharitvā 'ti sayam santharitvā. santharāpetvā 'ti
aññaṃ santharāpetvā. anupasampannam santharāpeti, tassa
palibodho. upasampannam santharāpeti, santharakassa
palibodho.

taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyā 'ti na sayam uddha-
reyya. na uddharāpeyyā 'ti na aññaṃ uddharāpeyya.

anāpuccham vā gaccheyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaṇeram
vā ārāmikam vā anāpucchā majjhimaṃ purisassa leḍḍupātaṃ
atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī ajjhokāse santharitvā vā santha-
rāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddha-
rāpeyya anāpuccham vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa.
saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññī ajjho-
kāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. cimilikam vā
uttarattharaṇam vā bhummattharaṇam vā taṭṭikam vā
cammakhaṇḍam vā pādapuñchanam vā phalakapīṭham vā
ajjhokāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike
saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññaṃ
puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati,
āpuccham gacchati, otāpento gacchati, kenaci palibuddham
hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû sabâyakâ honti. te vasantâpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantâpi ekato 'va pakkamanti. te aññatarasmim samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharimisu na uddharâpesum anâpucchâ pakkamimisu. senâsanam upacikâhi khâyitam hoti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ tam pakkamantâ n' eva uddharissanti na uddharâpessanti anâpucchâ pakkamissanti, senâsanam upacikâhi khâyitan ti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû samghike vihâre . . . n' eva uddharimisu na uddharâpesum anâpucchâ pakkamimisu . . . khâyitan ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisa samghike vihâre . . . khâyitam. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

samghiko nâma vihâro samghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

seyyam nâma bhisî cimilikâ uttarattharanam bhummattharanam tattikâ cammakhaṇḍo nisidanam paccattharanam tiṇa-santhâro paṇṇasanthâro.

santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santharâpetvâ 'ti aññam santharâpetvâ.

tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyâ 'ti na sayam uddhareyya. na uddharâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam uddharâpeyya. anâpuccham vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti bhikkhum vâ sâmaṇeram vâ ârâ-

mikaṃ vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa ārāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa ārāmassa upacāraṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññī seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpucchā vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññī seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. vihārassa upacāre vā upatṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇe vā seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. mañcaṃ vā piṭṭhaṃ vā vihāre vā vihārassa' upacāre vā upatṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaṇe vā santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, aññaṃ puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati, āpucchā gacchati, kenaci palibuddhaṃ hoti, sāpekkho gantvā tattha tṭhito āpucchati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpaḍāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamāṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū varaseyyāyo palibuddhanti. therā bhikkhū vuṭṭhāpenti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad' ahoṣi: kena nu kho mayā upāyena idh' eva vassaṃ vaseyyāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappenti yassa sambādho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . .

Ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave there . . . kappethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā there . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasā-dāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre jānaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhuṃ anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappeyya yassa sambā-dho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti — la —.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

jānāti nāma, vuddho 'ti jānāti, gilāno 'ti jānāti, saṃghassa dinno 'ti jānāti.

anupakhajjā 'ti anupavisitvā.

seyyaṃ kappeyyā 'ti mañcassa vā pīthassa vā pavisantassa vā nikkhamantassa vā upacāre seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappetum. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi anupakhajja seyyaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko an. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi an. s. k., āpatti pācittiyassa. mañcassa vā pīthassa vā pavisantassa vā nikkhamantassa vā upacāraṃ ṭhapetvā seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vihārassa upacāre vā upatṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamaññe vā ajjhokāse vā seyyaṃ santharati vā santharāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññaṃ puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilāno pavasati, sītena vā uphena vā pīlito pavasati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chaṭṭhaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū aññataraṃ paccanti-maṃ mahāvihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonti idha mayaṃ vassaṃ vasissāma 'ti. addasaṃsu kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonte, disvāna evaṃ āhaṃsu: ime āvuso sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū vihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonti. handa ne vuṭṭhāpessāma 'ti. ekacce evaṃ āhaṃsu: āgamethāvuso yāva paṭisaṃkharonti, paṭisaṃkhate vuṭṭhāpessāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū etad avocaṃ: utṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti. nanu āvuso paṭigacc' eva ācikkhitabbaṃ, mayaṃ c' aññaṃ paṭisaṃkhareyyāma 'ti. nanu āvuso saṃghiko vihāro 'ti. āmāvuso saṃghiko vihāro 'ti. utṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti. mahallako āvuso vihāro, tumhe pi vasatha mayaṃ pi vasissāma 'ti. utṭhetāvuso, amhākaṃ vihāro pāpuṇātīti kupitā anattamanā givāyaṃ gahetvā nikkadḍhanti. te nikkadḍhiyamānā rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu: kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā amhe saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhū saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍhissantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā . . . nikkadḍhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa kupitā . . . nikkadḍhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupito anattamano saṃghikā vihārā nikkadḍheyya vā nikkadḍhāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho āhatacitto khilajāto.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

nikkaḍḍheyyā 'ti gabbhe gahetvā pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvā bahi nikkadḍhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvāre atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. nikkadḍhāpeyyā 'ti, aññaṃ ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ānatto bahuke pi dvāre atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi kupito anattamano nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko kupito . . . nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi kupito . . . nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. vihārassa upacārā vā upatṭhānasālāya vā maṇḍapā vā rukkhamaṭṭhā vā ajjhokāsā vā nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasaṃpannaṃ vihārā vā vihārassa upacārā vā . . . ajjhokāsā vā n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññaṃsa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti alajjīṃ nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, ummattaṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, bhaṇḍanakāraṃ kalahakāraṃ vivādakāraṃ bhassakāraṃ saṃghe adhikarāṇakāraṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, antevāsikaṃ vā saddhivihārikaṃ vā na sammāvattantaṃ n. vā n. vā, tassa parikkhāraṃ n. vā n. vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena dve bhikkhû samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ eko heṭṭhâ viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu âhaccapâdakam mañcam sahasâ abhinisîdi. mañcapâdo nippaṭitvâ heṭṭhimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthâsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akâsi. bhikkhû upadhâvitvâ tam bhikkhum etad avocum; kissa tvam âvuso vissaram akâsîti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkbûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma bhikkhu samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam sahasâ abhinisîdissatîti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum —la—. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu samghike . . . abhinisîdassîti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa samghike . . . abhinisîdissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya —pa— evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ abhinisîdeyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

samghiko nâma vihâro samghassa dinno hoti pariccatto.

vehâsakuṭî nâma majjhimassa purisassa asisaghattâ.

âhaccapâdako nâma mañco aṅge vijjhîtvâ ṭhito hoti.

âhaccapâdakam nâma pîṭham aṅge vijjhîtvâ ṭhitam hoti.

abhinisîdeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

abhinipajjeyyâ 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

samghike samghikasaññî uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. samghike vematiko —la— samghike puggalikasaññî . . . abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. puggalike samghikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññî, aññassa puggalike âpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti avehâsakuṭiyâ, sîsaghattâya, heṭṭhâ aparibhogam hoti, padarasañcitam hoti, paṭaṇi dinnâ hoti, tasmim ṭhito gaṇhâti vâ laggeti vâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Channassa upatṭhāko mahāmatto āyasmato Channassa vihāram kārāpeti. atha kho āyasmā Channo katapariyositaṃ vihāram punappunam chādāpeti punappunam limpāpeti. atibhārito vihāro paripati. atha kho āyasmā Channo tiṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhaṃ ca samkaddhanto aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa yavakhettaṃ dūsesi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā amhākaṃ yavakhettaṃ dūsessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa brāhmaṇassa ujjhāyantassa khīyantassa vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Channo katapariyositaṃ vihāram punappunam chādāpessati punappunam limpāpessati, atibhārito vihāro paripatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la —. saccam kira tvam Channa katapariyositaṃ . . . paripatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigharāhi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa katapariyositaṃ . . . paripati. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

mahallakam pana bhikkhunā vihāram kārayamānena yāva dvārakosā aggatṭhapanāya ālokasandhiparikammāya dvitticchedadanassa pariyāyam appaharite tṭhena adhiṭṭhātabbam. tato ce uttari appaharite pi tṭhito adhiṭṭhāheyya, pācittiyā ti. ||1||

mahallako nāma vihāro sassāmiko vuccati.

vihāro nāma ullitto vā hoti avalitto vā ullittāvalitto vā.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

yāva dvārakosā 'ti piṭṭhasamghāṭassa samantā hatthapāsā.

aggatṭhapanāyā 'ti dvārattṭhapanāya.

ālokasandhiparikammāyā 'ti vātapānaparikammāya setavaṇṇam kālavaṇṇam gerukaparikammam mālākammam latākammam makaradantakam pañcapatṭhikam.

dvitticchedanassa pariyāyaṃ appaharite t̥hiteṇa adhiṭṭhātabban ti, haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparannaṃ. sace harite t̥hito adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. maggena chādentassa dve magge adhiṭṭhabitvā tatiyaṃ maggaṃ ānāpetvā pakkamitabbam. pariyāyena chādentassa dve pariyāye adhiṭṭhabitvā tatiyaṃ pariyāyaṃ ānāpetvā pakkamitabbam.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi t̥hito adhiṭṭhaheyyā 'ti, itṭhakāya chādentassa itṭhakitṭhakāya āpatti pācittiyassa. silāya chādentassa silāya silāya āpatti pācittiyassa. sudhāya chādentassa piṇḍe piṇḍe āpatti pācittiyassa. tiṇeṇa chādentassa karaḷe karaḷe āpatti pācittiyassa. paṇṇeṇa chādentassa paṇṇe paṇṇe āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

atirekadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi adhiṭṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyāye vematiko adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. atir. ūnakasaññi adh., āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakadvittipariyāye atirekasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakadv. ūnakasaññi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dvittipariyāye, ūnakadvittipariyāye, leṇe, guhāya, tiṇakuṭikāya, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, vāsāgāraṃ t̥hapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āḷaviyaṃ viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Āḷavikā bhikkhū navakammaṃ karontā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ pi mattikaṃ pi siṅcanti pi siṅcāpenti pi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma Āḷavikā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessanti pīti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ — la —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpetha pīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ . . . siṅcāpessatha pi.

n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa —
evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ vā
mattikaṃ vā siñceyya vā siñcāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti.

siñceyyā 'ti sayāṃ siñcati, āpatti pācittiyassa. siñcāpeyyā
'ti aññāṃ ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakiṃ ānatto bahu-
kaṃ pi siñcati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sappāṇake sappāṇakasaññī tiṇaṃ vā mattikaṃ vā siñcati
vā siñcāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. sappāṇake vematiko
. . . siñcāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sappāṇake appāṇa-
kasaññī . . . siñcāpeti vā, anāpatti. appāṇake sappāṇaka-
saññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. appāṇake vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. appāṇake appāṇakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

bhūtaṃ, aññāya, ujjhāyaṃ, pakkamantena te duve,
pubbe, nikkadḍhan'-āhacca dvāra-sappāṇakena cā 'ti.

bhūtagāmaṃ dutiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantā lābhino
honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasaṇāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhā-
rānaṃ. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad
ahosi : etarahi kho āvuso therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ova-
dantā lābhino honti cīvara^oparikkhārānaṃ. handāvuso
mayam pi bhikkhuniyo ovaḍamā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avocaṃ : amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasaṃkamatha, mayam pi ovadissāma 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā divasaṃ tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyyojesun gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhamsu. ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavā etad avoca : kacci bhikkhuniyo ovādo iddho ahoṣīti. kuto bhante ovādo iddho bhavissati, ayyā chabbaggiyā parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojesun ti. atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesi samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahaṃsitā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakarane bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīnaṃ parittaṃ ñeva . . . uyyojessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaṃ — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesī : anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunovādaṃ sammannitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo. paṭhamam bhikkhu yācitabbo, yācitvā byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ sammanneyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ sammannati. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovādakassa sammuti . . . bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi — la — tatiyam pi etaṃ atthaṃ vadāmi : suṇātu me . . . bhāseyya. sammato saṃghena itthannāmo bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako. khamati . . . dhārayāmiti.

atha kho bhagavā chabbaggiye bhikkhū anekapariyāyena

vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya,
pācittiyaṃ ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū sammata bhikkhu-
niyo ovadantā tath' eva lābhino honti cīvarapiṇḍapātasenā-
sanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ. atha kho chabba-
ggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : etarahi kho āvuso therā
bhikkhū sammata bhikkhuniyo ovadantā tath' eva lābhino
honti cīvara^oparikkhārānaṃ. handāvuso mayam pi nissī-
maṃ gantvā aññamaññaṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ sammannitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadāma 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
nissīmaṃ gantvā aññ. bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā
etad avocum : mayam pi bhaginiyo sammata, amhe pi upa-
saṃkamatha, mayam pi ovadissāma 'ti. atha kho tā bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvā
dhammaṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhi-
kkhave aṭṭhab' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhum bhikkhu-
novādaṃ sammannitum : sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasamva-
rasamvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno aṇumattesu vajjesu
bhayadassāvi samādhāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto
hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe
kalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalapari-
puṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp'
assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā ma-
nasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ubhayāni kho pan'
assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni
suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, kalyāṇa-
vāco hoti kalyāṇavākkaraṇo, yebhuyyena bhikkhūnaṃ
piyo hoti manāpo, paṭibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, na
kho pan' etaṃ bhagavantam uddissa pabbajitāya kāsāya-
vatthavasānāya garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannapubbo hoti, visati-
vasso vā hoti atirekavīsativasso vā. anujānāmi bhikkhave
imehi aṭṭhab' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ bhikkhum bhikkhuno-
vādaṃ sammannitum ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

asammato nāma ñatticatutthena kammena asammato.

bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

ovadeyyā 'ti atṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekato upasampannam ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tena sammatenā bhikkhunā pariveṇam sammajjitvā paṇiyam paribhojaniyam upatṭhāpetvā āsanam paññāpetvā dutyam gahetvā nisīditabbam. bhikkhunīhi tattha gantvā tam bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīditabbam. tena bhikkhunā pucchitabbā: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇanti, vattanti bhaginiyo atṭha garudhammā 'ti. sace vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetabbo. sace na vattant' ayyā 'ti bhaṇanti, osāretabbā: vassasatupasampannāya bhikkhuniyā tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhivādanam paccuṭṭhānam añjalikammaṃ sāmīcikkammaṃ kātabbam; ayam pi dhammo sakkatvā garukatvā mānetvā pūjetvā yāvajjivam anatikkamanīyo. na bhikkhuniyā abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasiṭabbam; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dhammā paccāsimṣitabbā uposathapucchakaṇi ca ovādupasaṃkamanāṇi ca; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. vassam vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe tīhi ṭhānehi pavāretabbam diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisaṅkāya vā; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamanīyo. garudhammaṃ ajjhāpannāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosaṃghe pakkaṃmānattaṃ caritabbam; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya sikkhamānāya ubhatosaṃghe upasampadā pariyesitabbā; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. na bhikkhuniyā kenaci pariyāyena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhāsitaṭṭho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo. ajjatagge ovaṭo bhikkhunīnam bhikkhūsu vacanapatho, anovaṭo bhikkhūnam bhikkhunīsu vacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamanīyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇantaṃ aññaṃ dhammaṃ bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sace vagga 'mhāyyā 'ti bhaṇantaṃ atṭha garudhamme bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ovādam aniyyādetvā aññaṃ dhammaṃ bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vematiko ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī vaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko vaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī vaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī samaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko samaggam . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī samaggam bhikkhunīsamgham vaggasaññī ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . vematiko ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, . . . samaggasaññī ovadati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttḥo katheti, aññass' atthāya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo supanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jeta vane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍanti pariyāyena. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Cūḷapanthakassa pariyāyo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaḍitum. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūḷapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo yenāyasmā Cūḷapanthako ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā āyasantam Cūḷapanthakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho tā bhikkhuniyo āyasmā Cūḷapanthako etad avoca : samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti. vattanti bhaginiyo aṭṭha garudhammā 'ti. vattant' ayyā 'ti. eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetvā imaṃ udānaṃ punappunaṃ abhāsi :

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato sokā na bhavanti tādino upasantassa sadā satīmato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : nanu avocumbhā na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dāni udānaṃ ayyo Cūḷapanthako punappunaṃ bhaṇissatīti. assosi kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako tāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi titṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhūmāyati pi pajjalati pi antarāpi dhāyati tañ ñeva udānaṃ bhaṇati aññāñ ca bahum buddhavaṇaṃ. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovādo evaṃ iddho bhūtapubbo yathā ayyassa Cūḷapanthakassā 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Cūḷapanthako tā bhikkhuniyo yāva samandhakārā ovaḍitvā uyyojesi gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālass' eva nagaraṃ pavisanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : abrahmacāriṇiyo imā bhikkhuniyo, ārāme bhikkhūhi saddhim vasitvā idāni nagaraṃ pavisantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussā-

naṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Cûlapanthako atthaṃgate
suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍissatîti — la —. saccam kira tvaṃ
Cûlapanthaka atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadaṣîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi
nâma tvaṃ Cûlapanthaka . . . ovaḍissasi. n' etaṃ Cûla-
panthaka appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana
bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhuniyo
ovadeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

sammato nâma ñatticatutthena kammena sammato.

atthaṃgate suriye 'ti oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nâma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannâ.

ovadeyyâ 'ti atṭhahi vâ garudhammehi aññena vâ dhamme-
na ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atthaṃgate atthaṃgatasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.
atthaṃgate vematiko ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthaṃ-
gate anatthaṃgatasaññî ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekato-
upasampannaṃ ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate
atthaṃgatasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate vema-
tiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthaṃgate anatthaṃgatasaññî,
anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento, osârehi ayyâ
'ti vuccamâno osâreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttḥo
katheti, aññass' atthâya bhaṇantaṃ bhikkhuniyo suṇanti,
sikkhamânâya, sâmaṇeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ
'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Ka-
pilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana sama-
yena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayaṃ upa-
saṃkamitvâ chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhu-
niyo chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayyo

ovâdam gamissâmâ 'ti. yaṃ hi mayā ayye gaccheyyāma ovâdassa kâraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva amhe ovadantīti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadissantīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṃ . . . ovadissantīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . ovadathā 'ti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . ovadissatha, n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī gilānā hoti. therā bhikkhū yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamīṃ etad avocuṃ: kacci te Gotamī khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. na me ayyā khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ. iṅgh' ayyā dhammaṃ desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyā dhammaṃ desetun ti kukkuccāyantā na desesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Mahāpajāpati Gotamī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. nisajja kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamīṃ etad avoca: kacci te Gotamī khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe me bhante therā bhikkhū āgantvā dhammaṃ desenti, tena me phāsu hoti. idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittā ti kukkuccāyantā na desenti, tena me na phāsu hotīti. atha kho bhagavā Mahāpajāpatiṃ Gotamīṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsetvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā gilānaṃ bhikkhuṃ ovadituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā
bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ.
tatthāyaṃ samayo : gilānā hoti bhikkhunī, ayaṃ tattha
samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
bhikkhunūpassayo nāma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattaṃ pi
vasanti.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.
bhikkhuniyo nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.
ovadeyyā 'ti atṭhahi garudhammehi ovadati, āpatti pācitti-
yassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.
gilānā nāma bhikkhunī na sakkoti ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya
vā gantum. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī bhikkhunūpassayaṃ
upasaṃkamitvā aññatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasaṃpannāya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
upasaṃpannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . ovadati, āpatti
pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ekatoupaṃpannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
saṃpannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-
saṃpannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya
anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, uddesaṃ dento, paripuccham dento . . .
(as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCĪTTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati .
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantā lābhino honti
cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ.
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : na bahukatā therā
bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, āmisahetu therā bhikkhū

bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vakkhanti : na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ vadetha : na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā evaṃ vakkhatha : na bahukatā . . . ovadantīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya : āmisahetu therā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

āmisahetū 'ti cīvarahetu piṇḍapātaḥetu senāsanahetu gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu sakkārahetu garukārahetu mānanahetu vandanahetu pūjanahetu.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti upasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatāṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇaṃ kattukāmo ayaṃ kattukāmo mañkuṃ kattukāmo evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovadantīti bhaṇati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇaṃ k. ayaṃ k. mañkuṃ k. evaṃ vadeti : cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovadantīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ saṃghena sammatāṃ vā asammataṃ vā bhikkhunovādaṃ avaṇṇaṃ kattukāmo . . . bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pakatiyā cīvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovadantaṃ bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catutthaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarissā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. aññatarāpi bhikkhunī tassā visikhāya piṇḍāya carati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca : gaccha bhagini amukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. sāpi kho evaṃ āha : gacch' ayya asukasmim okāse bhikkhā diyyatīti. te abhiñhadassanena sandiṭṭhā ahesuṃ. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa cīvaram bhājīyati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ovādam gantvā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ atṭhāsi. ekamantaṃ tṭhitaṃ kho taṃ bhikkhunim so bhikkhu etad avoca : ayaṃ me bhagini cīvaraṇaṃ, sādīyissasīti. ām' ayya dubbalacīvara 'mhitī. atha kho so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi. so pi kho bhikkhu dubbalacīvaro hoti. bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avocaṃ : karo hi dāni te āvuso cīvaran ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dassatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi. saccam bhagavā. nātikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā santaṃ vā asantaṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dassasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ bhikkhunīnam pārivattakaṃ cīvaram na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā amhākaṃ pārivattakaṃ

cīvaram na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam bhikkhunīnam . . . vipācentīnam. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcannam pārivattakam dātum : bhikkhussa, bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇerassa, sāmaṇeriyā. anujānāmi bhikkhave imesam pañcannam pārivattakam dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dadeyya aññātra pārivattakā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññātaram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimaṃ.

aññātra pārivattakā 'ti ṭhapetvā pārivattakam deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasāññī cīvaram deti aññātra pārivattakā, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasāññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupa-sampannāya cīvaram deti aññātra pārivattakā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasāññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ñātikāya, pārivattakam, parittena vā vipulam vipulena vā parittam, bhikkhunī vissāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, cīvaram ṭhapetvā aññam parikkhāram deti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi paṭṭho hoti cīvarakammaṃ kātum.

aññatarā bhikkhunī yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca: sādhu me bhante ayyo cīvaraṃ sibbetū 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbetvā surattaṃ suparikamma-kataṃ katvā majjhe paṭibhānacittaṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā samharitvā nikkhipi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī yenāyasmā Udāyi ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etad avoca: kahan taṃ bhante cīvaraṃ ti. handa bhagini imaṃ cīvaraṃ, yathāsaṃhaṭaṃ haritvā nikkhipitvā yadā bhikkhuni-saṃgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā imaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā bhikkhuni-saṃghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaraṃ yathāsaṃhaṭaṃ haritvā yadā bhikkhuni-saṃgho ovādaṃ āgacchati tadā taṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā bhikkhuni-saṃghassa piṭṭhito piṭṭhito āgacchati. manussā . . . vipācenti: yāva chinnikā imā bhikkhuniyo dhuttikā ahirikāyo, yatra hi nāma cīvare paṭibhānacittaṃ vuṭṭhāpessantīti. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu: kass' idaṃ kamman ti. ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. ye pi te chinnakā dhuttakā ahirikā tesam pi evarūpaṃ na sobheyya, kim pan' ayyassa Udāyissā 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Udāyi bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. ānātikā te Udāyi aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā apatirūpaṃ vā pāsādikāṃ vā apāsādikāṃ vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ sibbeyya vā sibbāpeyya vā, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāma-hayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasaṃpannā.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvaraṇaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

sibbeyyā 'ti sayam sibbeti, ârâpathe ârâpathe âpatti pâcittiyassa. sibbâpeyyâ 'ti aṇṇam ânâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim ânatto bahukam pi sibbeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

aṇṇâtikâya aṇṇâtikasaṇṇî cîvaram sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aṇṇâtikâya vematiko . . . aṇṇâtikâya ñâtikasaṇṇî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekatoupasampannâya cîvaram sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya aṇṇâtikasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti ñâtikâya, cîvaram ṭhapetvâ aṇṇam parikkhâram sibbeti vâ sibbâpeti vâ, sikkhamânâya, sâmaṇeriyâ, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

chaṭṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: yath' eva mayam sapajâpatikâ âhiṇḍâma, evam ev' ime samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ bhikkhunîhi saddhim âhiṇḍantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunîhi . . . paṭipajjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhunîhi . . . paṭipajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi, pâcittiyam ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhūnam sikkhâpadaṃ paṇiṇattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ca bhikkhu-

niyo ca Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhânamaggam paṭipannâ honti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim gamissâmâ 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjitum. tumhe vâ pathamam gacchatha mayam vâ gamissâmâ 'ti. ayyâ bhante aggapurisâ, ayyâ 'va pathamam gacchantû 'ti. atha kho tâsam bhikkhunînam pacchâ gacchantînam antarâ magge corâ acchindimsu ca dûsesum ca. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave satthagamaniye magge sâsaṅkasammate sappatibhaye bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaram pi aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tathâyam samayo: satthagamaniyo hoti maggo sâsaṅkasammato sappatibhayo, ayam tatha samayo 'ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti gacchâma bhagini gacchâm' ayya, gacchâm' ayya gacchâma bhagini, ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti samvidahati, âpatti dukkatassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe adḍhayojane adḍhayojane âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti ṭhapetvâ samayam.

satthagamaniyo nâma maggo na sakkâ hoti vinâ satthena gantum. sâsaṅkam nâma tasmim magge corânam nivittakâso dissati bhuttokâso dissati ṭhitokâso dissati nisinnokâso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappatibhayam nâma tasmim magge corehi manussâ hatâ dissanti viluttâ dissanti âkoṭitâ dissanti.

sappaṭibhayam gantvā appaṭibhayam dassitvā uyyojetabbā
gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

saṃvidahite saṃvidahitasaññī ekaddhānamaggam paṭi-
pajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi aññatra samayā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. saṃvidahite vematiko . . . saṃvidahite
asaṃvidahitasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvi-
dahati, bhikkhunī na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvi-
dahite saṃvidahitasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite
vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asaṃvidahite asaṃvidahita-
saññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, bhikkhunī saṃvi-
dahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visamketena gacchanti, āpa-
dāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim
saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhanti. manussā . . . vipā-
centi: yath'eva mayam sapajāpatikā nāvāya kilāma, evam
ev'ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhim saṃvi-
dhāya nāvāya kilāntīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam
manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā
. . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhi-
kkhunīhi saddhim saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhissantīti
— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi saddhim
saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe mogha-
purisā bhikkhunīhi . . . abhirūhissatha. n'etaṃ mogha-
purisā . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim saṃvidhāya
ekam nāvaṃ abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogā-
minim vā, pācittiyam ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca bhikkhu-
niyo ca Sāketā Sāvattthim addhānamaggam paṭipannā
honti. antarā magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhi-
kkhuniyo te bhikkhū etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim
uttarissāmā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim
samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhitum, tumhe vā paṭhamam
uttaratha mayam vā uttarissāmā 'ti. ayyā bhante aggapu-
risā, ayyā 'va paṭhamam uttarantū 'ti. atha kho tāsam bhi-
kkhunīnam pacchā uttarantīnam corā acchindimsu ca dūsesum
ca. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattthim gantvā bhikkhuni-
nam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . .
ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho
bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham
katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tiriyamta-
raṇāya bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhi-
rūhitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvi-
dhāya ekam nāvam abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā
adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyamtaranāya, pācittiyān
ti. || 2 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti abhirūhāma bhagini abhirūhām' ayya,
abhirūhām' ayya abhirūhāma bhagini, ajja vā hiyyo vā pare
vā abhirūhāmā 'ti samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhikkhu-
niyā abhirūlhe bhikkhu abhirūhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhi-
kkhu abhirūlhe bhikkhunī abhirūhati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
ubho vā abhirūhanti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

uddhamgāminin ti ujjavanikāya. adhogāminin ti ojavani-
kāya. aññatra tiriyamtaranāyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tiriyamtaranāya.

kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācitti-
yassa. agāmake araṇṇe addhayaone addhayaone āpatti
pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññī ekam nāvam abhirūhati
uddhamgāminim vā adhogāminim vā aññatra tiriyamta-

nāya, āpatti pācittiyassa. samvidahite vematiko . . . (see Pāc. XXVII. 3. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tiriyamtaranāya, asamvidahitvā abhirūhanti, bhikkhunī samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena abhirūhanti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

aṭṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa kulassa kulūpikā hoti niccabhattikā. tena ca gahapatinā therā bhikkhū nimantitā honti. atha kho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam gahapatim etad avoca : kim idam gahapati pahūtam khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattan ti. therā mayā ayye nimantitā 'ti. ke pana te gahapati therā 'ti. ayyo Sāriputto, ayyo Mahāmoggallāno, ayyo Mahākaccāno, ayyo Mahākoṭṭhito, ayyo Mahākappino, ayyo Mahācundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, ayyo Upāli, ayyo Ānando, ayyo Rāhulo 'ti. kim pana tvam gahapati mahānāge tiṭṭhamāne cetake nimantesi ti. ke pana te ayye mahānāgā 'ti. ayyo Devadatto, ayyo Kokāliko, ayyo Kaṭamorakatissako, ayyo Khaṇḍadeviyā putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayaṃ carahi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antarākathā vippakatā atha te therā bhikkhū pavisimsu. saccam mahānāgā kho tayā gahapati nimantitā 'ti. idān' eva kho tvam ayye cetake akāsi, idāni mahānāge 'ti gharato ca nikkadḍhi niccabhattaṃ ca pacchindi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathañhi nāma Devadatto jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Devadatta jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānam . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍa-pātaṃ bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Rājagahā pabbajito ñātikulaṃ agamāsi. manussā cirassāpi bhaddanto āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ akāṃsu. tassa kulassa kulūpikā bhikkhunī te manusse etad avoca : deth' ayyassa āvuso bhattaṃ ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukkuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave pubbe gihisamārambhe jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ bhikkhunīparipācitaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjeyya aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti sāmāṃ vā āroceṭi.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

paripāceti nāma pubbe adātukāmānaṃ akattukāmānaṃ ayyo bhāṇako, ayyo bahussuto, ayyo suttantiko, ayyo vinayadharo, ayyo dhammakathiko, detha ayyassa, karoṭha ayyassā 'ti : eṣā paripāceti nāma.

piṇḍapāto nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā 'ti ṭhapetvā gihisamārambhaṃ. gihisamārambho nāma ñātakā vā honti pavāritā vā pakatipatiyattā vā.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

paripācite paripācitasaññī bhujjati aññatra pubbe gihi-
samārambhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. paripācite vematiko bh.
a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripācite aparipācitasaññī bh.
a. p. g., anāpatti. ekato upasampannāya paripācitam bh.
a. p. g., āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipācite paripācitasaññī,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparipācite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
aparipācite aparipācitasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti pubbe gihisamārambhe, sikkhamānā paripāceti,
sāmaṇerī paripāceti, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha
anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmato Udāyissa purāṇadutiyaikā bhikkhunīsu
pabbajitā hoti, sā āyasmato Udāyissa santike abhikkhaṇaṃ
āgacchati, āyasmāpi Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā santike abhi-
kkhaṇaṃ gaacchati. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi
tassā bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi.
ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma
āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ
kappessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Udāyi bhikkhuniyā
saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappesīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ mogha-
purisa bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ
kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ . . .
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho
nisajjaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.
saddhim ti ekato.
eko ekāyā 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkhiṃ vā nikhaṇṇiyamāne bhamukaṃ vā ukkhipiyamāne sīsaṃ vā ukkhipiyamāne passitum. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

nisajjaṃ kappeyyā 'ti: bhikkhuniyā nisinnāya bhikkhu upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne bhikkhunī upaninnā vā hoti upanipannā vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nisinnā honti ubho vā nipannā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

raho rahosaññī eko ekāya nisajjaṃ kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. araho rahosaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisīdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihiṭṭo nisīdati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

asammata-atthapaṅgatā, upassaya-āmisā-dānena, sībbati, addhānaṃ, nāvaṃ, bhuñjeyya, eko ekāya te dasā 'ti.

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyā avidūre aññatarassa pūgassa āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim piṇḍāya pavisitvā piṇḍam alabhamānā āvasatham agamamsu. manussā cirassāpi bhaddantā āgatā 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivisimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dutiyam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā . . . āvasatham gantvā bhuñjimsu. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṃ : kiṃ mayam karissāma, ārāmaṃ gantvā hiyyo pi idh' eva āgantabbaṃ bhavissatīti, tatth' eva anuvasitvā

anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti. na yimesaṇi ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto, sabbesaṇi ñeva āvasathapiṇḍo paññatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarabhi buddho bhagavā : kathaṇi hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṇi c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattihim gacchanto yena aññataro āvasatho ten' upasaṃkhami. manussā cirassāpi thero āgato 'ti sakkaccaṃ parivissimsu. atha kho āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhuttāviṣṣa kharo ābādho uppajji, nāsakkhi tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. atha kho te manussā dutiyam pi divasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocum : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitun ti kukkucāyanto na paṭiggahesi, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattihim gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṇi ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhunā eko āvasathapiṇḍo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

agilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamituṃ.

âvasathapiṇḍo nâma pañcannam bhojanânâṃ aṇṇataram
bhojanam sâlâyam vâ maṇḍape vâ rukkkhamûle vâ ajjhokâse
vâ anodissa yâvadattho paññatto hoti.

agilânena bhikkhunâ sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari
bhuñjissâṃhîti paṭigāṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjho-
hâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilâno agilânasaṇṇî tat' uttari âvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilâna-
saṇṇî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasaṇṇî, âpatti
dukkatassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno
gilânasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânassa, agilâno sakim bhuñjati, gacchanto vâ
âgacchanto vâ bhuñjati, sâṃhikâ nimantetvâ bhojenti, odissa
paññatto hoti, na yâvadattho paññatto hoti, pañca bhoja-
nâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-
kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veḷuvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
Devadatto pahînalâbhasakkâro sapaṇiso kulesu viññâpetvâ
viññâpetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi
nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ kulesu v. v. bhuñjissanti.
kassa sampannam na manâpam, kassa sâdum na ruccatîti.
assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâṃ . . . vipâcentânâṃ.
ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma
Devadatto sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissatîti — pa —. saccam
kira tvam Devadatta sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjasîti. saccam
bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam
moghapurisa sapaṇiso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ
moghapurisa appasannânâṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

gaṇabhojane pâcittiyam ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussā gilāne bhikkhū bhattacha nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta nādhivāseṇi paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaradānasamaye sacīvarabhattam paṭiyādetvā bhikkhū nimantenti bhojetvā cīvarena acchādessāmā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta nādhivāseṇi paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. cīvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvarakārake bhikkhū bhattacha nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta nādhivāseṇi paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvarakārasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhim

addhānaṃ gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam āvuso āgametha piṇḍāya carissāma 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhānagamanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 5 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū manussehi saddhiṃ nāvāya gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam āvuso tīraṃ upanetha, piṇḍāya carissāma 'ti. te evam āhaṃsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā na paṭigaṇhanti . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave nāvābhirūhanasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 6 ||

tena kho pana samayena disāsu vassam vutthā bhikkhū Rājagahaṃ āgacchanti bhagavantam dassanāya. manussā nānāverajake bhikkhū passitvā bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsentī . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave mahāsamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo . . . nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 7 ||

tena kho pana samayena rañño Māgadhasa Seniyassa Bimbisārassa ūāti sālohitō ājivakesu pabbajito hoti. atha kho so ājivako yena rājā Māgadho Seniyō Bimbisāro ten' upasamkāmī, upasamkamitvā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ etad avoca: icchāmi ahaṃ mahārāja sabbapāsaṇḍikabhaddhaṃ kātun ti. sace tvam bhante buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṭhamam bhojeyyāsi evaṃ kareyyāsi. atha kho so ājivako bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: adbhāsentu me bhikkhū svātānāya bhaddhaṃ ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantaṃ nādbhāsentu paṭikkhittaṃ bhagavatā gaṇabhojanaṃ ti. atha kho so ājivako yena bhagavā ten' upasamkāmī, upasamkamitvā bhagavatā saddhīṃ sammodi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ atthāsi. ekamantaṃ tīhito kho so ājivako bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: bhavaṃ pi Gotamo pabbajito ahaṃ pi pabbajito, arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa piṇḍaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ. adbhāsetu me bhavaṃ Gotamo svātānāya bhaddhaṃ saddhīṃ bhikkhusaṃghena 'ti. adbhāsesi bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so ājivako bhagavato adbhāsanam viditvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave samaṇabhaddhasamaye gaṇabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

gaṇabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo addhānagamasamayo nāvābhīrūhanasamayo mahāsamayo samaṇabhaddhasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti. ||8||

gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhū pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanaṇa nimantitā bhuñjanti, etaṃ gaṇabhojanaṃ nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti tthapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma antamaso pādāpi phālitaṃ honti, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma anattathe kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māso, attathe kaṭhine pañca māsā, cīvaradānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne cīvarakārasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbaṃ.

addhânagamanasamayo nâma addhayaċanam gacchissâmîti bhuñjitabbam, gacchantena bhuñjitabbam, âgatena bhuñjitabbam.

nâvâbhirûhanasamayo nâma nâvam abhirûhissâmîti bhuñjitabbam, ârûlĥena bhuñjitabbam, orûlĥena bhuñjitabbam.

mahâsamayo nâma yattha dve tayo bhikkhû piñḍâya caritvâ yâpenti, catutthe âgate na yâpenti, mahâsamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

samaṇabhattasamayo nâma yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno bhattam karoti, samaṇabhattasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

aññatra samayâ bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññî aññatra samayâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. gaṇabhojane vematiko . . . gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti samaye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piñḍâya caritvâ ekato sannipatitvâ bhuñjanti, niccabhattam, salâkabhattam, pakkhikam, uposathikam, pâṭipadikam, pañca bhojanâni ṭhapetvâ sabbattha anâpatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 9 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena Vesâliyam pañitânam bhattânam bhattapaṭipâti adhiṭṭhitâ hoti. atha kho aññatarassa daliddassa kammakârassa etad ahoṣi: na kho idaṃ orakam bhavissati yatha yime manussâ sakkaccam bhattam karontî. yaṃ nûnâham pi bhattam kareyyan ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena Kirapatiko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ tam Kirapatikam etad avoca: icchâm' aham ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusamghassa bhattam kâṭum, dehi me vetanan ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakârassa abbhatarekam vetanam adâsi. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinno kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavantam etad avoca: adhivâsetu me bhante bhagavâ svâtanâya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusamghenâ 'ti. mahâ kho âvuso bhikkhusamgho, jânâhîti. hotu bhante mahâ bhikkhusamgho. bahû me badarâ paṭiyattâ, badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. adhivâsesi bhagavâ tunhibhâvena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhagavato adhivâsanam veditvâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhiṇam katvâ pakkâmi. assosum kho bhikkhû: daliddena kira kammakârena svâtanâya buddhapamukho bhikkhusamgho nimantito badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. te kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimsu. assosum kho manussâ daliddena kira kammakârena buddhapamukho bhikkhusamgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakârassa bahukam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam abbiharimsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro tassâ rattiya accayena paṇitam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyâdâpetvâ bhagavato kalam ârocâpesi: kâlo bhante niṭṭhitam bhattan ti. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya yena tassa daliddassa kammakârassa nivesanam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisîdi saddhim bhikkhusamghena. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro bhattagge bhikkhû parivisati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: thokam âvuso dehi thokam âvuso dehîti. mâ kho tumhe bhante ayam daliddo kammakâro 'ti thokam thokam paṭiṇaṇhittha, bahukam me khâdaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyattam. paṭiṇaṇhatha bhante yâvadatthan ti. na kho mayam âvuso etamkârâṇa thokam thokam paṭiṇaṇhâma, api ca mayam kâlass' eva piṇḍâya caritvâ bhuñjimhâ, tena mayam thokam thokam paṭiṇaṇhâmâ 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakâro ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ mayâ nimantitâ aññatra bhuñjissanti, na cāham paṭibalo yâvadattam dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa daliddassa

kammakārassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjanti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

paramparabhojane pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilāno hoti. aññataro bhikkhu piṇḍapātam ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca : bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alam āvuso, atthi me bhattapaccasā 'ti. tassa bhikkhuno piṇḍapāto ussūre āhariyittha. so bhikkhu na cittarūpam bhuñji. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena manussā cīvaradānasamayā sacīvarabhattam paṭiyādāpetvā bhikkhū nimantenti bhojetvā cīvarena acchādessāmā 'ti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsenti paṭikkhittam bhagavatā paramparabhojanam ti . . . (see Pāc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyātha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayā pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||3||

atha kho bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacī-

varaṃ ādāya āyasmatā Ānandena pacchāsamaṇena yena aññataraṃ kulāṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho te manussā bhagavato ca āyasmato ca Ānandassa bhojanaṃ adamsu. āyasmā Ānando kukkucāyanto na paṭigraṇhāti. graṇhāhi Ānandā 'ti. alaṃ bhagavā, atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti. tena h' Ānanda vikappetvā graṇhāhīti. atha kho bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakarane dhammim̐ kathāṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave vikappetvā paramparabhojanaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam : mayhaṃ bhattapaccāsam̐ itthannāmassa dammīti. ||4||

paramparabhojanaṃ nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanena nimantito, taṃ ṭhapetvā aññaṃ pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjati, etaṃ paramparabhojanaṃ nāma.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ.

gilānasamayo nāma na sakkoti ekāsane nisinno yāvadatthaṃ bhuñjitum, gilānasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cīvaradānasamayo nāma . . . cīvarakārasamayo nāma . . . (see Pāc. XXXII).

aññatra samayā bhuñjissāmiti . . . (see Pāc. XXXII) . . . na paramparabhojanasaññi, anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti samaye, vikappetvā bhuñjati, dvetayonimantane ekato bhuñjati, nimantanapaṭipāṭiyā bhuñjati, sakalena gāmena nimantito tasmim̐ gāme yattha katthaci bhuñjati, sakalena pūgena nimantito tasmim̐ pūge yattha katthaci bhuñjati, nimantiyamāno bhikkhaṃ gahessāmiti bhaṇati, niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, paṭipadike, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||5||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ saddhâ hoti pasannâ. Kāṇâ gâmake aññatarassa purisassa dinnâ hoti. atha kho Kāṇâ mâtu gharaṃ agamâsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgatan ti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya rittahatthaṃ gantun ti pūvaṃ paci. pakke pūve aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu Kāṇamâtāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ pāvisi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ tassa bhikkhuno pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi, tassa pi pūvaṃ dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattaṃ pūvaṃ parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgatan ti. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: āgacchatu Kāṇâ, icchāmi Kāṇāya āgataṃ. sace Kāṇâ nāgacchissati ahaṃ aññaṃ pajāpatiṃ ānessāmi. tatiyam pi kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ kismiṃ viya . . . parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. atha kho Kāṇāya sāmiko aññaṃ pajāpatiṃ ānesi. assosi kho Kāṇâ: tena kira purisena aññâ pajāpati ānītā 'ti. sâ rodanti atthāsi. atha kho bhagavâ pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena Kāṇamâtāya upāsikāya nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Kāṇamâtaram upāsikaṃ bhagavâ etad avoca: kissāyaṃ Kāṇâ rodātīti. atha kho Kāṇamâtâ upāsikâ bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavâ Kāṇamâtaram upāsikaṃ dhammīyā kathāya sandassetvā . . . sampaḥmetvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmi. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rājagahâ Paṭiyālokaṃ gantukāmo hoti. aññataro piṇḍacāriko bhikkhu taṃ satthaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. aññataro upāsako tassa bhikkhuno sattvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattvaṃ dāpesi. so nikkhamitvā aññassa ācikkhi. tassa pi sattvaṃ dāpesi. yathāpaṭiyattaṃ pātheyyaṃ parikkhayaṃ

agamâsi. atha kho so upâsako te manusse etad avoca :
 ajuṇho ayyâ âgametha, yathâpaṭiyattam pâtheyyam ayyânam
 dinnam, pâtheyyam paṭiyâdessâmiti. nâyyo sakkâ âgame-
 tum, payâto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upâsakassa
 pâtheyyam paṭiyâdetvâ pacchâ gacchantassa corâ acchindimsu.
 manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma samanâ Sakya-
 puttiyâ na mattam jânivâ paṭiggahessanti. ayam imesam
 datvâ pacchâ gacchanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho
 bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. atha kho
 te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho
 bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû
 âmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam
 paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasutthutâya
 saṃghaphâsutâya — pa — vinayânuggahâya. evaṃ ca pana
 bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatam pûvehi vâ
 manthehi vâ abhihaṭṭhum pavâreyya : âkaṅkhamânenâ
 bhikkhunâ dvittipattapûrâ paṭiggahetabbâ. tato ce uttari
 paṭiganheyya, pâcittiyam. dvittipattapûre paṭiggahetvâ
 tato nîharitvâ bhikkhûhi saddhim saṃvibhajitabbam, ayam
 tattha sâmicîti. ||2||1||

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatan ti, kulam nâma cattâri
 kulâni khattiyakulam brâhmapakulam vessakulam sudda-
 kulam. upagatan ti tattha gatam.

pûvam nâma yam kiñci paṇṇakathâya paṭiyattam. man-
 tham nâma yam kiñci pâtheyyatthâya paṭiyattam.

abhihaṭṭhum pavâreyyâ 'ti yâvatakam icchasi tâvatakam
 gaṇhâhîti.

âkaṅkhamânenâ 'ti icchamânenâ.

dvittipattapûrâ paṭiggahetabbâ 'ti dve tayo pattapûrâ pa-
 ṭiggahetabbâ.

tato ce uttari paṭiganheyyâ 'ti tat' uttari paṭiganhâti,
 âpatti pâcittiyassa. dvittipattapûre paṭiggahetvâ tato nikkha-
 mantena bhikkhum passitvâ âcikkhitaḥham : amutra mayâ
 dvittipattapûrâ paṭiggahitâ, mâ kho tattha paṭiganhîti. sace
 passitvâ na âcikkhati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sace âcikkhite
 paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tato nîharitvâ bhikkhûhi saddhim samvibhajitabban ti, paṭikkamanam nîharitvâ samvibhajitabbam.

ayam tattha sâmicîti ayam tattha anudhammatâ. ||1||

atirekadvittipattapûre atirekasaññî paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ûnakasaññî paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakadvittipattapûre atirekasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. ûnaka-
saññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dvittipattapûre paṭigaṇhâti, ûnakadvittipattapûre paṭigaṇhâti, na pahînakatthâya na pâtheyyatthâya paṭiyattam denti, pahînakatthâya vâ pâtheyyatthâya vâ paṭiyattasakam denti, gamane paṭippassaddhe denti, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brâhmaṇo bhikkhû nimantevâ bhojesi. bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavâritâ ñâtikulâni gantvâ ekacce bhuñjimsu ekacce piṇḍapâtam âdâya agamamsu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca: bhikkhû mayâ ayyâ santappitâ, etha tumhe pi santappessâmîti. te evam âhamso: kim tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, ye pi tayâ nimantitâ te pi amhâkam gharâni âgantvâ ekacce bhuñjimsu, ekacce piṇḍapâtam âdâya agamamsû 'ti. atha kho so brâhmaṇo ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ amhâkam ghare bhuñjitvâ aññatra bhuñjissanti. na c' âham paṭibalo yâvadattham dâtun ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa brâhmaṇassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavâritâ aññatra bhuñjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû . . . bhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ

bhuttāvi pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvi pavārito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañite piṇḍapāte niharanti. gilānā na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjanti, tāni bhikkhū chaḍḍenti. assosi kho bhagavā uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ kākoravasaddaṃ, sutvāna āyasman-taṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi : kim nu kho so Ānanda uccāsaddo mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhuñjeyyuṃ panānanda bhikkhū gilānātirittam ti. na bhuñjeyyuṃ bhagavā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atirittam bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave atirittam kātabbam : alam etam sabban ti. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvi pavārito anātirittam khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhuttāvi nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataram bhojanaṃ antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttaṃ hoti.

pavārito nāma asanaṃ paññāyati bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhito abbiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. anātirittam nāma akappiyakataṃ hoti, appaṭiggahitakataṃ hoti, anuccāritakataṃ hoti, ahatthapāse kataṃ hoti, abhuttāvinā kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā vuttṭhitena kataṃ hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttaṃ hoti, na gilānātirittam hoti : etam anātirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakataṃ hoti, paṭiggahitakataṃ hoti, uccāritakataṃ hoti, hatthapāse kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā kataṃ hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā avuttṭhitena kataṃ hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttaṃ hoti, gilānātirittam hoti : etam atirittam nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ tṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho mamsaṃ. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anātiritte anātirittasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anātiritte vematiko . . . anātiritte atirittasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte anātirittasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte atirittasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjati, atirittam kārāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, aññass' atthāya haranto gacchati, gilānassa sesakaṃ bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikaṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattthim addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. eko bhikkhu anācāraṃ ācarati, dutiyo bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca: māvuso evarūpam akāsi, n' etaṃ kappatīti. so tasmim upanandhi. atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvattthim agamamsu. tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa pūgassa samghabhattaṃ hoti. dutiyo bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito hoti. upanandho bhikkhu ñātikulaṃ gantvā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etad avoca: bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alaṃ āvuso paripuṇṇo 'mhīti. sundaro āvuso piṇḍapāto bhuñjāhīti. atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhikkhunā nippīliyamāno taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjati. upanandho

bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuṃ etaḍ avoca: tvam hi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi yaṃ tvam bhuttāvi pavārito anati-
rittam bhojanīyaṃ bhuñjasīti. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban ti.
nanu āvuso pucchitabban ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhū-
naṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . .
vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ
pavāritam anatirittana bhojanena abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāressatīti
— pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
resīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: ka-
thaṃ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuṃ . . . pavā-
ressasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya
— pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddi-
seyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ bhuttāviṃ pavāritam anati-
rittana khādaniyena vā bhojanīyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavā-
reyya handa bhikkhu khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti jānaṃ āsāda-
nāpekkho, bhuttasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

bhuttāvi nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etaṃ anatirittam
nāma. khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . maṃsaṃ.

abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakaṃ icchasi tāvatakaṃ
gaṇhāhīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā
āroceṭi.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imaṃ codessāmi sāressāmi paṭi-
codessāmi paṭisāressāmi mañkum karissāmi abbiharati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi
paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti
dukkāṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pavārite pavāritasāññi anatirittana khādaniyena vā bhoja-
niyena vā abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pavā-
rite vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāri-
tasāññi . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāva-
jīvikam āhāratthāya abbiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa
vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite

pavâritasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. apavârite apavâritasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti atirittam kârâpetvâ deti, atirittam kârâpetvâ bhuñjâhîti deti, aññass' atthâya haranto gacchâhîti deti, gilânassa sesakam deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjâ 'ti deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena Râjagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamamsu. manussâ sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû passitvâ nhâpetvâ vilimpetvâ bhojetvâ khâdaniyam adamsu. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû khâdaniyam âdâya ârâmam gantvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : ganhathâvuso khâdaniyam khâdathâ 'ti. kuto tumhehi âvuso khâdaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. kim pana tumhe âvuso vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. evam âvuso 'ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appassannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva arupuggamanā.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . mamsaṃ.
khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

vikāle vikālasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādati
vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . .
vikāle kālasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam
sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle
vikālasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. kāle kālasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati pa-
ccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. || 3 || 2 ||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana sama-
yena āyasmato Ānandassa upajjhāyo āyasmā Belaṭṭhasīso
araññe viharati. so piṇḍāya caritvā sukkhakūraṃ ārā-
maṃ haritvā sukkhāpetvā nikkhipati, yadā āhārena attho
hoti tadā udakena temetvā bhuñjati, cirena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya
pavisati. bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Belaṭṭhasīsaṃ etad avocum :
kissa tvam āvuso cirena gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisasīti. atha kho
āyasmā Belaṭṭhasīso bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. kiṃ
pana tvam āvuso sannidhikāraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjasīti.
evam āvuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :
kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Belaṭṭhasīso sannidhikāraṃ bho-
janaṃ bhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Belaṭṭha-
sīsa . . . bhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho
bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvam Belaṭṭhasīsa sannidhikā-
raṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjissasi. n' etam Belaṭṭhasīsa appa-
sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikāraṇaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā
bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ
ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sannidhikāraṇaṃ nāma ajja paṭiggahitaṃ aparajju khā-
ditaṃ hoti.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsaṃ.
khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sannidhikāraṇe sannidhikāraṇasaññī khādaniyaṃ vā bho-
janiyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. sanni-
dhikāraṇe vematiko . . . sannidhikāraṇe asannidhikāraṇa-
saññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikaṃ sattāhakāli-
kaṃ yāvajīvikaṃ āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇe sanni-
dhikāraṇasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇe vema-
tiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikāraṇe asannidhikāraṇa-
saññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yāvakālikaṃ yāvakāle nidahitvā bhuñjati, yāma-
kālikaṃ yāme nidahitvā bhuñjati, sattāhakālikaṃ sattāhaṃ
nidahitvā bhuñjati, yāvajīvikaṃ sati paccaye paribhuñjati,
ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū paṇitabhojanāni attano
atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā paṇitabhojanāni . . .
bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manāpaṃ, kassa sādum
na ruccatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . .
vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū . . . bhuñjissantīti

— pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā' ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idaṃ sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇitam maccho maṃsam khīram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañītatam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti. gilāna-pucchakā bhikkhū gilāne bhikkhū etad avocum : kacc' āvuso khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayam āvuso pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittam ti kukkucāyantaṃ na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā pañītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni seyyath' idaṃ sappi navanītam telam madhu phāṇitam maccho maṃsam khīram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarūpāni pañītabhojanāni agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yāni kho pana tāni pañītabhojanāni : sappi nāma gosappi vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam sappi. navanītam nāma tesaṃ nēva navanītam. telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍatelam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇitam nāma ucchumhā nibbatam. maccho nāma udakacaro vuccati. maṃsam nāma yesam maṃsam kappati tesam maṃsam. khīram nāma gokhīram vā ajikākhīram vā māhisakhīram vā, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam khīram. dadhi nāma tesaṃ nēva dadhi.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evarûpâni pañitabhojanânîti tathârûpâni pañitabhojanâni.

agilâno nâma yassa vinâ pañitabhojanâni phâsu hoti. gilâno nâma yassa vinâ pañitabhojanâni na phâsu hoti. agilâno attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge payoge dukkaṭṭam; paṭilâbhena bhuñjissâmîti paṭigrahitî, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilâno agilânasāññî pañitabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasāññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilâno agilânasāññî, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭṭassa. gilâno gilânasāññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânassa, gilâno hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilâno bhuñjati, gilânassa sesakam bhuñjati, ūtakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

navamaṇṇam.

PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyaṃ viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlayaṃ. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sabbapaṃsukûliko susâne viharati. so manussehi diyyamānaṃ na icchati paṭiggahetuṃ. susâne pi rukkhamûle pi ummâre pi ayyavosâṭitakâni sâmaṃ gahetvâ bhuñjati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayaṃ bhikkhu ambhakaṃ ayyavosâṭitakâni sâmaṃ gahetvâ bhuñjissati. therô 'yaṃ bhikkhu vadharo manussamaṃsaṃ maññe khâdatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipâcentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhāraṃ âharissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhāraṃ âharasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ âhāraṃ âharissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ
āhareyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
ñattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū udakadantapone kukku-
ccāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave
udakadantaponaṃ sāmaṃ gahetvā bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana
bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ
āhareyya aññatra udakadantaponaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

adinnaṃ nāma apaṭiggahitakaṃ vuccati. dinnam nāma
kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā dente hattha-
pāse ṭhito kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭigaṇhāti, etaṃ
dinnam nāma.

āhāro nāma udakadantaponaṃ ṭhapetvā yaṃ kiñci ajjhoha-
raṇiyaṃ, eso āhāro nāma.

aññatra udakadantaponaṃ 'ti ṭhapetvā udakadantaponaṃ.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjho-
hāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

apaṭiggahitake apaṭiggahitakasaññī adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ
āhāraṃ āharati aññatra udakadantaponaṃ, āpatti pācittiyassa.
apaṭiggahitake vematiko . . . apaṭiggahitake paṭiggahita-
kasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭiggahitake apaṭiggahi-
takasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭiggahitake vematiko, āpatti
dukkhaṭassa. paṭiggahitake paṭiggahitakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti udakadantapone, cattāri mahāvikatāni sati paccaye
asati kappiyakārake sāmaṃ gahetvā paribhuñjati, ummatta-
kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 3 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

piṇḍo, gaṇaṃ, paraṃ, pūvaṃ, dve ca bhuttāpavāraṇā,
vikāle, sannidhi, khīraṃ, dantaponeṇa te dasā 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

PÂCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddhō bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa khādaniyaṃ ussannaṃ hoti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. tena h' Ānando vighāsādānaṃ pūvaṃ dehīti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭisunītvā vighāsāde paṭipāṭiyā nisīdāpetvā ekekaṃ pūvaṃ dento aññatarissā paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi. sāmāntā paribbājikāyo taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avocaṃ : jāro te eso samaṇo 'ti. na meso samaṇo jāro, ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsīti. dutiyaṃ pi kho — pa — tatiyaṃ pi kho āyasmā Ānando ekekaṃ pūvaṃ dento tassā yeva paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi. sāmāntā paribbājikāyo taṃ paribbājikaṃ etad avocaṃ : jāro . . . adāsīti. jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu. || 1 || aññataro pi ājīvako parivesanaṃ agamāsi. aññataro bhikkhu pahūtena sappinā odanaṃ madditvā tassa ājīvakassa mahantaṃ piṇḍaṃ adāsi. atha kho so ājīvako taṃ piṇḍaṃ ādāya agamāsi. aññataro ājīvako taṃ ājīvakaṃ etad avoca : kuto tayā āvuso piṇḍo laddho 'ti. tassāvuso samaṇassa Gotamassa muṇḍagahapatikassa parivesanāya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upāsakā tesam ājīvakanam imam kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho te upāsakā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu. ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te upāsakā bhagavantaṃ etad avocaṃ : ime bhante titthiyā avaṇṇakāmā buddhassa avaṇṇakāmā dhammassa avaṇṇakāmā saṃghassa. sādhu bhante ayyā titthiyānaṃ sahatthā na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavā te upāsake dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho te upāsakā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsitā utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paticca, saṃghasutthutāya

samghaphâsutâya — la — saddhammatthitiyâ vinayânugga-hâya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddi-seyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ dadeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

acelako nâma yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno naggo. pa-ribbâjako nâma bhikkhum ca sâmaṇerañ ca t̐apetvâ yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno. paribbâjikâ nâma bhikkhuniñ ca sikkhamânañ ca sâmaṇeriñ ca t̐apetvâ yâ kâci paribbâji-kasamâpannâ.

khâdaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni udakadantaponam t̐apetvâ avasesam khâdaniyaṃ nâma. bhojaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattū maccho maṃsam.

dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vâ kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

titthiye titthiyasaññi sahatthâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. titthiye vematiko . . . titthiye atitthiyasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. udakadantaponam deti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye titthiyasaññi, âpatti dukka-ṭassa. atitthiye vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atitthiye atitthiyasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, bâhirâlepaṃ deti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhâtuno saddhi-vihârikaṃ bhikkhum etad avoca : eh' âvuso gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pavississamâ 'ti. tassa adâpetvâ uyyojesi gacchâvuso na me tayâ saddhim kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hoti, ekakassa me

kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hotîti. atha kho so bhikkhu upakatthe kâlê nâsakkhi piṇḍâya caritum, paṭikkamane pi bhattavissaggam na sambhâvesi chinnaabbatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâmaṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa adâpetvâ uyyojessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhum . . . uyyojesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum . . . uyyojessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana' bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmaṃ vâ nigamaṃ vâ piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojeyya gacchâvuso na me tayâ saddhim kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hoti ekakassa me kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hotîti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

eh' âvuso gâmaṃ vâ nigamaṃ vâ 'ti: gâmo pi nigamo pi nagaram pi gâmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dâpetvâ 'ti yâgum vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ dâpetvâ. adâpetvâ 'ti na kiñci dâpetvâ.

uyyojeyyâ 'ti mâtuḡâmena saddhim hasitukâmo kîlîtukâmo raho nisîditukâmo anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmo evaṃ vadeti: gacchâvuso . . . ekakassa . . . phâsu hotîti uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanûpacâraṃ vâ savanûpacâraṃ vâ vijahantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti uyyojetum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî uyyojeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî uyyojeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. kalisâsanaṃ âropeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kalisâsanaṃ âropeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti ubho ekato na yâpessâmâ 'ti uyyojeti, mahagghaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ passivâ lobhadhammaṃ uppâdessatîti uyyojeti, mâtuḡâmaṃ passivâ anabhiratiṃ uppâdessatîti uyyojeti, gilânassa vâ ohiyyakassa vâ viharapâlassa vâ yâgum vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ nîharâ 'ti uyyojeti, na anâcâraṃ âcaritukâmo sati karaṇiye uyyojeti, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahaâyakassa gharaṃ gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ sayanighare nisajjaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso yenâyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvâ âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi. ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so puriso pajâpatiṃ etad avoca : dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhaṃ ti. atha kho sâ itthi âyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkhaṃ adâsi. atha kho so puriso âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : gacchatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkhâ dinnâ 'ti. atha kho sâ itthi sallakkhetvâ pariyutṭhito ayaṃ puriso 'ti âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ etad avoca : nisîdatha bhante mâ agamitthâ 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso — pa — tatiyam pi kho so puriso âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ . . . dinnâ 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sâ itthi âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ . . . mâ agamitthâ 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû ujjhâpeti ayaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando mayhaṃ pajâpatiyâ saddhiṃ sayanighare nisinno, so mayâ uyyojiyamâno na icchati gantum. bahukiccâ mayaṃ bahukaraṇiâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anu-

pakhajja nisajjam kappessatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa sabhojane . . . kappessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sabhojanam nâma kulam itthi c' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca puriso ca ubho anikkhantâ honti, ubho avîtarâgâ.

anupakhajjâ 'ti anupavisitvâ.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam vijahitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. khuddake ghare piṭṭhivamsam atikkamitvâ nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññî sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko . . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na sayanighare na sayanigharasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti mahallake ghare piṭṭhasamghâtassa hatthapâsam avijahitvâ nisîdati, khuddake ghare piṭṭhivamsam anatikkamitvâ nisîdati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubho nikkhantâ honti, ubho vîtarâgâ, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto saḥâyakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim raho paṭicchanne

āsane nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma ayyo Upanando mayham pajā-patiyā saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa purisassa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappessatīti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mātugāmena saddhim . . . kappesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmena saddhim . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasā-dāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhī na petī na tiracchā-nagatā, antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā, pag eva mahattarī.

saddhin ti ekato.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkhipā vā nikhanīyamāne bhamukam vā ukkhipīyamāne sīsam vā ukkhipīyamāne passitum. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

paṭicchannam nāma āsanam kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilañjēna vā sānipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambena vā kotthaḷiyā vā yena kenaci paṭicchannam hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyā 'ti, mātugāme nisinne bhikkhu upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nisinnā honti ubho vā nipannā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaññī raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . mātugāme amātugāmasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyā vā saddhim raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaññī,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtuḡâme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. amâtuḡâme amâtuḡâmasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti yo koci viññû puriso dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisidati, arahopekkho, aññâvihito nisidati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârame. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahayakassa gharam gantvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso . . . vipâceti: katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti — la —. saccam kira tvam Upananda mâtugâmena . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi. n'etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappeyya, pâcittiyam ti. || 1 ||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mâtugâmo nâma manussitthi, na yakkhî na petî na tiracchâ-nagatâ, viññû paṭibâlâ subhâsitaḍḍubbhâsitam duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam âjânitum.

saddhim ti ekato.

eko ekâyâ 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti mâtugâmo ca.

raho nâma . . . sotum.

nisajjam kappeyyâ 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. *Instead of* raho paṭicchanne âsane *read* eko ekâya raho) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 2 ||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulam āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ bhattena nimantesi, aññe pi bhikkhū bhattena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsati. atha kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhattaṃ ti. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. dutiyam pi kho te bhikkhū — pa — tatiyam pi kho te bhikkhū te manusse etad avocum: dethāvuso bhattaṃ pure kālo atikkamatīti. tatiyam pi kho mayaṃ bhante bhattaṃ karimhā ayyassa Upanandassa kāraṇā. āgametha bhante yāv' ayyo Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsivā divā āgacchati. bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ bhuñjimsu. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Upananda nimantito . . . āpajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa nimantito . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatṭhākakulam saṃghass' atthāya khādaniyaṃ pāhesi ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavittṭho hoti. atha kho te manussā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu: kahaṃ bhante ayyo Upanando

'ti. es' āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavitt'ho 'ti. idaṃ bhante khādaniyaṃ ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvā saṃghassa dātabban ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave paṭigga-hetvā nikkhipatha yāva Upanando āgacchatīti. atha kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ pure-bhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjitun ti pacchābhattaṃ kulāni payirupāsītva divā paṭikkami. khādaniyaṃ ussādiyittha. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pacchābhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Upananda pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa pacchābhattaṃ . . . āpajjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ vā pacchābhattaṃ vā kulesu cārittaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvaradānasamaye kukkucāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti, cīvaraṃ parittaṃ uppajjati. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaradānasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, cīvaradānasamayo, ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. || 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karonti attho ca hoti sūciyāpi suttana pi satthakena pi. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā kulāni na payirupāsanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave cīvaraḥārasamaye kulāni payirupāsituṃ. evaṃ ca . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu . . . āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū gilānā honti attho ca hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhū kukkucāyanta . . . anujānāmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum āpucchā kulāni payirupāsītum. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samāno santam bhikkhum anāpucchā purebhattam vā pacchābhattam vā kulesu cārittam āpajjeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo : cīvaradānasamayo cīvarakārasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||5||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

nimantito nāma pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito.

sabhatto nāma yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santam nāma bhikkhum sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asantam nāma bhikkhum na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

purebhattam nāma yena nimantito tam abhuttāvi. pacchābhattam nāma yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

kulam nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmapakulam vessakulam suddakulam. kulesu cārittam āpajjeyyā 'ti aññassa gharūpacāram okkamantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭhamam pādam ummāram atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. duttiyam pādam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayam. cīvaradānasamayo nāma anattahate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimo māsō, atthate kaṭhine pañca māsā. cīvarakārasamayo nāma cīvare kariyamāne. ||1||

nimantite nimantitasaññī santam bhikkhum anāpucchā purebhattam pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjati aññatra samayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. nimantite vematiko . . . nimantite animantitasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. animantite nimantitasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite

vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. animantite animantitasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, aññassa gharena maggo hoti, gharûpacârena maggo hoti, antaragâman gacchati, bhikkhunîupassayam gacchati, tittiyaseyyam gacchati, paṭikkamanam gacchati, bhattiyagharam gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||6||

chatṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmim Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjam ussannam hoti. atha kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinno kho Mahânâmo Sakko bhagavantam etad avoca: icchâm' aham bhante samgham cātumâsam bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sādhu sādhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvam Mahânâma samgham cātumâsam bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cātumâsapaccayapavâraṇam sâditun ti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmam Sakkam parittam bhesajjam viññâpenti, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjam ussannam hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahânâmo Sakko yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami . . . avoca: icchâm' aham bhante samgham aparam pi cātumâsam bhesajjena pavâretun ti. sādhu sādhu Mahânâma, tena hi tvam Mahânâma samgham aparam pi cātumâsam bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ nâdhivâsenti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave punapavâraṇam pi sâditun ti. ||2|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmam Sakkam parittam yeva bhesajjam viññâpenti, tath' eva Mahânâmassa Sakkassa bhesajjam ussannam hoti. tatiyam pi kho Mahâ-

nāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami . . . avoca :
icchāṃ' ahaṃ bhante saṅghaṃ yāvajjīvaṃ bhesajjena pavā-
retuṃ ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvaṃ Mahā-
nāma saṅghaṃ yāvajjīvaṃ bhesajjena pavārehīti. bhikkhū
kukkuccāyanta nādhivāseṇti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ.
anujānāmi bhikkhave niccapavāraṇaṃ pi sādītun ti ||3||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dunnī-
vatthā honti duppārutā anākaṃpasampannā. Mahānāmo
Sakko vattā hoti : kissa tumhe bhante dunnivatthā duppārutā
anākaṃpasampannā. nanu nāma pubbajitena sunivatthena
bhavitabbaṃ supārutena ākaṃpasampannena 'ti. chabbaggi-
yā bhikkhū Mahānāme Sakke upanandhiṃsu. atha kho
chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi : kena nu kho
mayā upāyena Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ mañikūṃ kareyyāma
'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etad ahoṣi :
Mahānāmena kho āvuso Sakkena saṅgho bhesajjena pavārito.
banda mayā āvuso Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ sappiṃ viññāpema
'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena Mahānāmo Sakko
ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ
etad avocaṃ : doṇena āvuso sappinā attho 'ti. ajjunho
bhante āgametha, manussā vajaṃ gatā sappiṃ āharitūṃ,
kālaṃ harissathā 'ti. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi
kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ . . . ha-
rissathā 'ti. kiṃ pana tayā āvuso adātukāmena pavāritena
yaṃ tvaṃ pavāretvā na desīti. atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko
ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā
ajjunho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgamaṇṇatīti.
assosū kho bhikkhū Mahānāmaṃ Sakkaṃ . . . vipā-
centassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena ajjunho
bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgamaṇṇatīti — pa —
saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave Mahānāmena Sakkena . . .
nāgamethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṇhi buddho bhagavā :
kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa Mahānāmena Sakkena
. . . nāgamaṇṇatīti. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā
pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpa-
daṃ uddiseyyātha :

agilānena bhikkhuna cātumāsapaccayapavāraṇā sādī-

tabbâ aññatra punapavâraṇâya aññatra niccapavâraṇâya. tato ce uttari sâdiyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||4||1||

agilânena bhikkhunâ cātumâsapaccayapavâraṇâ sâditabbâ 'ti gilânapaccayapavâraṇâ sâditabbâ. punapavâraṇâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmîti. niccapavâraṇâpi sâditabbâ 'ti, yadâ gilâno bhavissâmi tadâ viññâpessâmîti.

tato ce uttari sâdiyeyyâ 'ti: atthi pavâraṇâ bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ, atthi pavâraṇâ rattipariyantâ na bhesajjapariyantâ, atthi pavâraṇâ bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca, atthi pavâraṇâ n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ. bhesajjapariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni pariggahitâni honti ettakehi bhesajjehi pavâremîti. rattipariyantâ nâma, rattiyô pariggahitâyo honti ettakâsu rattîsu pavâremîti. bhesajjapariyantâ ca rattipariyantâ ca nâma, bhesajjâni ca pariggahitâni honti rattiyô ca pariggahitâyo honti ettakehi bhesajjehi ettakâsu rattîsu pavâremîti. n' eva bhesajjapariyantâ na rattipariyantâ nâma, bhesajjâni ca apariggahitâni honti rattiyô ca apariggahitâyo honti. bhesajjapariyante yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni ðhapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. rattipariyante yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâ rattiyô ðhapetvâ aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhesajjapariyante ca rattipariyante ca yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni ðhapetvâ yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâ rattiyô ðhapetvâ aññâni bhesajjâni aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva bhesajjapariyante na rattipariyante anâpatti. ||1||

na bhesajjakaraṇiyena bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññena bhesajjena karaṇiyena aññam bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî bhesajjam viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. tat' uttari vematiko . . . tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavârito hoti tâni bhesajjâni viññâpeti, yâsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, imehi

tayā bhesajjehi pavārita 'mhā amhākaṃ ca iminā ca iminā ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, yāsu tayā rattīsu pavārita 'mhā tāyo ca rattīyo vītivattā amhākaṃ ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, ñātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihīyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo senāya abbhuyyāto hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttam senaṃ dassanāya agamamsu. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo chabbaggiye bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca: kissa tumhe bhante āgata 'tthā 'ti. mahārāja mahārājānaṃ mayam datṭhukāma 'ti. kiṃ bhante maṃ ditṭhena yuddhābhinandinā. nanu bhagavā passitabbo 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā uyyuttam senaṃ dassanāya āgacchissanti. amhākaṃ pi alābhā amhākaṃ pi dulladdham ye mayam ājivassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā senāya āgacchāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttam senaṃ dassanāya gacchissanti. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttam senaṃ dassanāya gacchathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uyyuttam senaṃ dassanāya gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senaṃ dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno mātulo senāya gilāno hoti. so tassa bhikkhuno santike dūtaṃ pāhesi : ahaṃ hi senāya gilāno, āgacchatu bhaddanto, icchāmi bhaddantassa āgatan ti. atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahoṣi : bhagavatā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na nyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gantabban ti, ayañ ca me mātulo senāya gilāno. kathaṃ nu kho mayā paṭipajjitabban ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpapaccayā senāya gantaṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gaccheyya aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, pācittīyaṃ ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

uyyuttā nāma senā gāmato nikkhamitvā nivittā vā hoti payatā vā. senā nāma hatthi assā rathā patti. dvādasa-puriso hatthi, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattāro purisā sarahatthā patti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathārūpapaccayā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpapaccayaṃ. ||1||

uyyutte uyyuttasaññi dassanāya gacchati aññatra tathārūpapaccayā, āpatti pācittiyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuyyuttasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anuyyutte anuyyuttasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ārāme ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgacchati, paṭipathaṃ gacchanto passati, tathārūpapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

.atthamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sati karaṇīye senaṃ gantvā atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā senāya vasissanti. amhākaṃ pi alābhā amhākaṃ pi dulladdhaṃ ye mayā ajjivassa hetu puttadārassa kāraṇā senāya paṭivasāma 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasissantīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasathā 'ti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senaṃ gamaṇāya, dvirattatirattaṃ tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabbaṃ. tato ce uttari vaseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

siyā ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senaṃ gamaṇāyā 'ti, siyā paccayo siyā karaṇīyaṃ.

dvirattatirattaṃ tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabban ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbaṃ. tato ce uttari vaseyyā 'ti, catutthe divase atthamgate suriye senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

atirekatiratte atirekasaññī senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ūnakasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakatiratte atirekasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakatiratte vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakatiratte ūnakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiyā purārūṇā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, gilāno vasati, gilānassa karaṇīyena vasati,

senâ vâ paṭisenâya ruddhâ hoti, kenaci palibuddho hoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dvirattatirattam senâya vasamânâ uyyodhikam pi balaggam pi senâbyûham pi anikadassanam pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggiyo bhikkhu uyyodhikam gantvâ kaṇḍena paṭividdho hoti. manussâ tam bhikkhum uppaṇḍesum : kacci bhante suyuddham ahosi, kati te lakkhâni laddhânîti. so bhikkhu tehi manussehi uppaṇḍiyamâno mañku ahosi. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ uyyodhikam dassanâya âgacchissanti. amhâkam pi alâbhâ, amhâkam pi dulladdham ye mayam âjivassa hetu puttadârassa kâraṇâ uyyodhikam âgacchâmâ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipâcentanam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyodhikam dassanâya gacchissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyodhikam dassanâya gacchathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasanunnam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

dvirattatirattam ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno uyyodhikam vâ balaggam vâ senâbyûham vâ anikadassanam vâ gaccheyya, pâcittiyan ti. || 1 ||

dvirattatirattam ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno 'ti dve tisso rattiyo vasamâno.

uyyodhikam nâma yattha sampahâro dissati. balaggam nâma ettakâ hatthî ettakâ assâ ettakâ rathâ ettakâ pattî. senâbyûham nâma ito hatthî hontu ito assâ hontu ito rathâ hontu ito pattikâ hontu. anikam nâma hatthânikam assânî-

kaṃ rathāṇikaṃ pattānikaṃ. tayo hatthī pacchimaṃ hatthānikaṃ, tayo assā pacchimaṃ assānikaṃ, tayo rathā pacchimaṃ rathānikaṃ, cattāro purisā sarahatthā pattī pacchimaṃ pattānikaṃ.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti pācittiyaṃ. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanūpacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunaṃ passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārame ṭhito passati, bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā sampahāro dissati, paṭipathaṃ gacchanto passati, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

pūvaṃ, kathā, 'panandassa tayaṃ, 'paṭṭhākaṃ eva ca,
Mahānāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pañcamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi. addasaṃsu kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avocum: mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham agamāsi, Ambatitthe bhante jaṭilassa assame nāgo paṭivasati iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso, so bhagavantam mā viheṭhesīti. evaṃ vutte bhagavā tuṇhī ahoṣi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam etad avocum: mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham . . . mā viheṭhesīti. tatiyam pi kho bhagavā tuṇhī ahoṣi. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyaṃ

viharati. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato yena Ambatitthakassa
 jaṭlassa assaṃ ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā agyāgāraṃ
 pavasitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhu-
 jitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satim upatṭha-
 petvā. atha kho so nāgo āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ pavitṭhaṃ
 disvāna dummano padhūpāsi. āyasmāpi Sāgato padhūpāsi.
 atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ asahamāno pajjali, āyasmāpi
 Sāgato tejodhātum samāpajjitvā pajjali. atha kho āyasmā
 Sāgato tassa nāgassa tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyitvā yena Bhadda-
 vatikā ten' upasaṃkami. atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikā-
 yaṃ yathābhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Kosambī tena cārikaṃ
 pakkāmi. assosum kho Kosambikā upāsakā: ayyo kira Sāga-
 to Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhim saṃgāmesīti. atha kho
 bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Kosambī tad
 avasari. atha kho Kosambikā upāsakā bhagavato paccugga-
 manam karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upa-
 saṃkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 atṭhamasu, ekamantaṃ tṭhitā kho Kosambikā upāsakā āyas-
 mantam Sāgataṃ etad avocum: kiṃ bhante ayyānaṃ dulla-
 bhañ ca manāpañ ca, kiṃ paṭiyādemā 'ti. evaṃ vutte
 chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Kosambike upāsake etad avocum:
 atth' āvuso kāpotikā nāma pasannā bhikkhūnaṃ dullabhā
 ca manāpā ca, tam paṭiyādethā 'ti. atha kho Kosambikā
 upāsakā ghare ghare kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ paṭiyādetvā
 āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭhaṃ disvāna āyasman-
 taṃ Sāgataṃ etad avocum: pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato
 kāpotikaṃ pasannaṃ, pivatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ
 pasannaṃ ti. atha kho āyasmā Sāgato ghare ghare kāpo-
 tikaṃ pasannaṃ pivitvā nagaramhā nikkhamanto nagaradvāre
 paripati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim
 nagaramhā nikkhamanto addasa āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ naga-
 radvāre paripatitaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi: gāhatha
 bhikkhave Sāgataṃ ti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhū
 bhagavato paṭisunītvā āyasmantaṃ Sāgataṃ ārāmaṃ netvā
 yena bhagavā tena sīsaṃ katvā nipātesum. atha kho
 āyasmā Sāgato parivattitvā yena bhagavā tena pāde karitvā
 seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi:
 nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sāgato tathāgate sagāravo ahoṣi

sappattisso 'ti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi tathāgate sagāravo sappattisso 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. nanu bhikkhave Sāgato Ambatitthikena nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmesīti. evaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave Sāgato etarahi pahoti nāgena saddhiṃ saṃgāmetun ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. api nu kho bhikkhave taṃ pātabbaṃ yaṃ pivitvā visaññī assā 'ti. no h' etaṃ bhante. ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sāgatassa ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sāgato majjaṃ pivissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

surāmerayaṇe pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kinṇapakkhittā sambhārasamyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo gulāsavo sambhārasamyutto.

piveyyā 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

majje majjasaññī pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasaññī pivati, āpatti pācittiyassa. amajje majjasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amajje amajjasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti amajjaṃ ca hoti majjavaṇṇaṃ majjagandhaṃ majjarasaṃ taṃ pivati, sūpasampāke maṃsasampāke tela-sampāke āmalakaphāṇite, amajjaṃ aritthaṃ pivati, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyaṃ bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsesuṃ. so bhikkhu uttanta anassāsuko kālam akāsi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ

aṅgulipatodakena hâsessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . hâsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . hâsessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddi-seyyâtha :

aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

aṅgulipatodako nâma, upasampanno upasampannam hâsâ-dhippâyo kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî aṅgulipatodakena hâseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham . . . kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyam . . . kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena kâyam . . . nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na hâsâdhippâyo sati karaṇīye âmasati, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû Aciravatiyâ na-

diyâ uduke kīlanti. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ uparipāsāḍavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā uduke kīlante, disvāna Mallikaṃ devīṃ etad avoca : ete te Mallike arahanto uduke kīlantīti. nissamsayaṃ kho mahārāja bhagavatā sikkhāpadaṃ apañña-ttaṃ te vā bhikkhū appakataññuno 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : kena nu kho ahaṃ upāyena bhagavato ca na āroceyyaṃ bhagavā ca jāneyya ime bhikkhū uduke kīlitā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū pakkosāpetvā mahantaṃ gulapiṇḍaṃ adāsi imaṃ bhante gulapiṇḍaṃ bhagavato dethā 'ti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ gulapiṇḍaṃ ādāya yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamimsu, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ etad avocum : imaṃ bhante gulapiṇḍaṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato detīti. kaḥaṃ pana tumhe bhikkhave rājā addasā 'ti. Aciravatiyā nadiyā bhagavā uduke kīlante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uduke kīlissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

udake hāsadhamme pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

udake hāsadhammo nāma uparigoppake uduke hāsādhippāyo nimujjati vā ummujjati vā palavati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

udake hāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. uduke hāsadhamme vematiko . . . uduke hāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, āpatti pācittiyassa. heṭṭhāgoppake uduke kīlati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāvāya kīlati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthena vā pādēna vā kaṭṭhena vā kaṭhalāya vā udakaṃ paharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhājanagataṃ udakaṃ vā kañcikaṃ vā klīraṃ vā takkaṃ vā rajanaṃ vā passāvaṃ vā cikkhallaṃ vā kīlati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme hāsadhammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. uduke ahāsadhamme ahāsadhammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaṇīye udakaṃ otaritvā

nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, pâraṃ gacchanto
nimujjati vâ ummujjati vâ palavati vâ, âpadâsu, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyaṃ viharati
Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo
anâcâraṃ âcarati. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu: âvuso Channa
evarûpaṃ mā akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatîti. so anâdariyaṃ
paṭicca karoti yeva. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-
centi: kathaṃ hi nâma âyasmâ Channo anâdariyaṃ karissa-
tîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ Channa anâdariyaṃ karo-
sîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ
hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa anâdariyaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ
moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca
pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

anâdariye pâcittiyaṃ ti ||1||

anâdariyaṃ nâma dve anâdariyâni puggalânâdariyaṇi ca
dhammânâdariyaṇi ca. puggalânâdariyaṃ nâma upasampan-
nena paññattena vuccamâno ayaṃ ukkhittako vâ vambhito
vâ garahito vâ, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatîti anâdari-
yaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammânâdariyaṃ nâma
upasampannena paññattena vuccamâno kath' âyaṃ nasseyya
vâ vinasseyya vâ antaradhâyeyya vâ taṃ vâ na sikkhitukâmo
anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti
pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne
anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne-
na apaññattena vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhaṃ na dhûtattâya
na pâsâdikattâya na apacayâya na viriyârambhâya saṃvatta-
tîti anâdariyaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena
paññattena vâ apaññattena vâ vuccamâno idaṃ na sallekhaṃ
. . . na viriyârambhâya saṃvattatîti anâdariyaṃ karoti,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||
 anâpatti evaṃ amhâkaṃ âcariyânaṃ uggaho paripucchâ 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû bhimsâpenti. te bhimsâpiyamânâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhamsu: kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû amhe bhimsâpentîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhum bhimsâpessantîti . . . (see LII. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhimsâpeyya, pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññaṃ bhikkhum.

bhimsâpeyyâ 'ti, upasampanno upasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. corakantâraṃ vâ vâlakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ bhimsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ . . . upasaṃharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. corakantâraṃ vâ . . . na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupa-

sampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na bhiṃsâpetukâmo rūpaṃ vâ saddaṃ vâ gandhaṃ vâ rasaṃ vâ phoṭṭhabbaṃ vâ upasaṃharati, corakantâraṃ vâ vâlakantâraṃ vâ pisâcakantâraṃ vâ âcikkhati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷāvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâle aññataraṃ mahan-taṃ susirakaṭṭhaṃ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbesuṃ. tasuṃ ca susire kaṇhasappo agginâ santatto nikkhamitvâ bhikkhû paripâtesi. bhikkhû taṃ taṃ padhâvimsu. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessantîti — pa —. 'saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jotim samâdahitvâ visibbentîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ jotim samâdahitvâ visibbessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ pañ-nattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilâna-pucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocaṃ : kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ âvuso jotim samâdahitvâ visibbema, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na visibbema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânaṃ bhikkhunaṃ jotim samâdahitvâ vâ samâdahâpetvâ vâ visibbetuṃ. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotim samâda-

heyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti.

evañi c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû na padîpesum jotike pi jantâghare pi kukkucâyantâ. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave tathârûpapaccayâ jotim samâdahitum samâdahâpetum. evañi ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

agilâno nâma yassa vinâ agginâ phâsu hoti. gilâno nâma yassa vinâ agginâ na phâsu hoti.

visibbanâpekkho 'ti tappitukâmo.

joti nâma aggi vuccati.

samâdahayyâ 'ti sayam samâdahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. samâdahâpeyyâ 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sakim ânatto bahukam pi samâdahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ 'ti ðhapetvâ tathârûpapaccayam. ||1||

agilâno agilânasaññi visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdahati vâ samâdahâpeti vâ aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilâno vematiko . . . agilâno gilânasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. pañilâtam ukkhipati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno agilânasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilâno gilânasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti gilânassa, aññena katam visibbeti, vitacchitaṅgâram visibbeti, padîpe, jotike, jantâghare, tathârûpapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

chatṭham.

PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Tapode nhâyanti. tena kho pana samayena râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro sîsam nhâyissâmiti Tapo-

dam gantvā yāv' ayyā nhāyantīti ekamantaṃ paṭimānesi. bhikkhū yāva samandhakārā nhāyimsu. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro vikāle sīsaṃ nhāyitvā nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālāss' eva asambhinnena vilepanena yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnam kho rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ bhagavā etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ mahārāja kālāss' eva āgato asambhinnena vilepanenā 'ti. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Māgadhaṃ Seniyaṃ Bimbisāraṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa rājānaṃ pi passitvā na mattaṃ jānitvā nhāyissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū uṇhasamaye parilāhasamaye kukkucāyantaṃ tā nhāyanti sedagatena gattena sayanti, cīvaraṃ pi senāsanaṃ pi dussati. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave uṇhasamaye parilāhasamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyituṃ. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyaṃ. tatthāyaṃ samayo, diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ ti vassānassa pathamo māso icc ete addhateyyamāsa uṇhasamayo parilāhasamayo. ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum : kacc' âvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yâpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ âvuso oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na nhâyâma, tena no na phâsu hotīti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evaṇ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ . . . pariâhasamayo gilânasamayo ayaṃ tattha samayo 'ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû navakammaṃ katvâ kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena gattena sayanti. cīvaraṃ pi senâsanam pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave kammassamaye oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evaṇ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam — pa —.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||4||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû addhânaṃ gantvâ kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave addhânagamanassamaye oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyitum. evaṇ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsaṃ nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyaṃ samayo — pa —.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||5||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ajjhokâse cīvarakammaṃ karontâ sarajena vâtena okinnâ honti, devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ phusâyati. bhikkhû kukkucâyantâ na nhâyanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cīvaraṃ pi senâsanam

pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave vātavutṭhisamaye oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyitum. evaṃ ca pana . . . uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyaṃ samayo : diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ ti vassānassa paṭhamo māso icc ete addhateyyamāsā uṇhasamayo pariāhasamayo, gilānasamayo, kammamayo, addhānagamanasamayo, vātavutṭhisamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||6||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

oren' addhamāsaṃ ti ūnakaddhamāsaṃ.

nhāyeyyā 'ti cunṇena vā mattikāya vā nhāyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti ṭhapetvā samayaṃ. uṇhasamayo nāma diyaddho māso seso gimhānaṃ, pariāhasamayo nāma vassānassa paṭhamo māso, icc ete addhateyyamāsā uṇhasamayo pariāhasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. gilānasamayo nāma yassa vinā nhānena na phāsu hoti, gilānasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. kammamayo nāma antamaso pariveṇam pi sammattṭhaṃ hoti, kammamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. addhānagamanasamayo nāma addhayaṇaṃ gacchissamā 'ti nhāyitabbam, gacchan-tena nhāyitabbam, gatenā nhāyitabbam. vātavutṭhisamayo nāma bhikkhū saraṇa vātena okiṇṇā honti, dve vā tīpi vā udakaphusitāni kāye patitāni honti, vātavutṭhisamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. ||1||

ūnakaddhamāse ūnakasaññī aññatra samayā nhāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnakaddhamāse vematiko . . . ūnakaddhamāse atirekasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekaddhamāse ūnakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse atirekasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, addhamāsaṃ nhāyati, atirekaddhamāsaṃ nhāyati, pāraṃ gacchanta nhāyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||7||

PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū ca paribbājakā ca Sāketā Sāvattthiṃ addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antarā magge corā nikkhamitvā te acchindimsu. Sāvattthiyā rājabhaṭṭā nikkhamitvā te core sabhaṇḍe gahetvā bhikkhūnaṃ santike dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ: āgacchantu bhaddantā sakāṃ sakāṃ cīvarāṃ saṃjānitvā gaṇhantū 'ti. bhikkhū na saṃjānanti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā attano attano cīvaraṃ na saṃjānissantīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim̐ nidāne etasmim̐ pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca: saṃghasuttṭhutaṃ saṃghaphāsutaṃ — pa — saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

navāṃ pana bhikkhūnā cīvaralābbhena tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātābbaṃ nīlaṃ vā kaddamaṃ vā kālasāmaṃ vā. anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navāṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

navāṃ nāma akatakappaṃ vuccati.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvaraṇaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ.

tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ādātābbaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi ādātābbaṃ.

nīlaṃ nāma dve nīlāni kaṃsanīlaṃ palāsanīlaṃ. kaddamo nāma odako vuccati. kālasāmaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci kālasāmakkaṃ.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiṇṇaṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbhaṇṇakaraṇaṃ ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā

tiṇṇaṃ dubbannaṅkaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubbannaṅkaraṇaṃ
navam cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anādinne anādinnaṣaṇṇī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa.
anādinne vematiko . . . anādinne ādinnaṣaṇṇī paribhuñjati,
āpatti pācittiyassa. ādinne anādinnaṣaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ādinne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ādinne ādinnaṣaṇṇī,
anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ādiyitvā paribhuñjati, kappo naṭṭho hoti, kappā-
katokāso jīṇṇo hoti, kappakatena akappakatam saṃsibbitam
hoti, aggale, anuvāte, paribhaṇḍe, ummattakassa, ādikammi-
kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

atṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhi-
vihārikassa bhikkhuno sāmam cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccud-
dhāraṇam paribhuñjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam
etaṃ attham ārocesi: ayaṃ āvuso āyasmā Upanando Saka-
yaputto mayham cīvaraṃ sāmam vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṇam
paribhuñjatīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti :
katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa
sāmam cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṇam paribhuñjissa-
tīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhussa . . .
paribhuñjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā :
katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . pari-
bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasā-
dāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam
uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkha-
mānāya vā sāmaṇerassa vā sāmaṇeriyā vā sāmam cīvaraṃ
vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṇam paribhuñjeyya, pācitti-
yan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ. sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ. sâmaṇero nâma dasasikkhâpadiko. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ.

sâman ti sayam vikappetvâ.

civaram nâma channam civarânam aññataram civaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

vikappanam nâma dve vikappanâ sammukhâvikappanâ ca parammukhâvikappanâ ca. sammukhâvikappanâ nâma imam civaram tuyham vikappemi itthannâmassa vâ 'ti. parammukhâvikappanâ nâma imam civaram vikappanattâya tuyham dammiti. tena vattabbo : ko te mitto vâ sandiṭṭho vâ 'ti. itthannâmo ca itthannâmo câ 'ti. tena vattabbo : aham tesam dammi, tesam santakam paribhuñja vâ vissajjehi vâ yathâpaccayam vâ karohîti.

apaccuddhârakam nâma tassa vâ adinnam tassa vâ avissâsento paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

apaccuddhârake apaccuddhârakasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apaccuddhârake vematiko . . . apaccuddhârake paccuddhârakasaññî paribhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhiṭṭheti vâ vissajjehi vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake apaccuddhârakasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhârake paccuddhârakasaññî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti so vâ deti tassa vâ vissâsento paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

navamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû asannihitaparikkhârâ honti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyânam bhikkhûnam pattam pi civaram pi apanidhenti. sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : dethâvuso

amhākaṃ pattam pi cīvaram pīti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhamsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhākaṃ pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhenti. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhessanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnam . . . apanidhethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnam . . . apanidhessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattam vā cīvaram vā nisīdanam vā sūcigharam vā kāyabandhanam vā apanidheyya vā apanidhāpeyya vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, pācittīyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto.

cīvaram nāma channam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

nisīdanam nāma sadasam vuccati.

sūcigharam nāma sasūcikam vā asūcikam vā.

kāyabandhanam nāma dve kāyabandhanāni paṭṭikam sūkarantakam.

apanidheyya vā 'ti sayam apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apanidhāpeyya vā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim ānatto bahukam pi apanidheti, āpatti pācittiyassa. antamaso hāsāpekkho pīti kīlādhippāyo. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññī pattam vā . . . kāyabandhanam vā apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa pattam vā cīvaram vā aññam vā parikkhāram apanidheti vā apanidhāpeti vā antamaso hāsāpekkho pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti

dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
 anupasampanne anupasampannasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||
 anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo, dunnikkhittam paṭisāmeti,
 dhammiṃ katham katvā dassāmīti paṭisāmeti, ummatta-
 kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānam :

surā, aṅguli, toyañ ca, anādariyañ ca, bhiṃsanam,
 joti, nahāna-dubbannaṃ, apaccuddhāraṃ sāmam, apa-
 nidhena cā 'ti.

surāpānavaggo chaṭṭho.

PĀCITTIIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena āyasmā Udāyi issāso hoti, kākā c' assa amanāpā
 honti. so kāke vijjhivā sīsam chinditvā sūle paṭipāṭiyā
 ṭhapesi. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : ken' ime āvuso kākā jīvītā
 voropitā 'ti. mayā āvuso, amanāpā me kākā 'ti. ye te bhi-
 kkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma āyasmā
 Udāyi sañcicca paṇam jīvītā voropessatīti — pa —. saccam
 kira tvam Udāyi sañcicca . . . voropesīti. saccam bhagavā.
 vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam mogha-
 purisa sañcicca . . . voropessasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa
 appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhi-
 kkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sañcicca paṇam jīvītā voropeyya,
 pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sañciccā 'ti jānanto samjānanto cecca abhivitaritvā vī-
 tikkamo.

paṇo nāma tiracchānagatapāṇo vuccati.

jīvītā voropeyyā 'ti jīvitindriyaṃ upacchindati uparodheti
 santatiṃ vikopeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pāṇe pāṇasaññī jīvitaṃ voropeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pāṇe vematiko jīvitaṃ voropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pāṇe apāṇasaññī, anāpatti. apāṇe pāṇasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe apāṇasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, na maraṇādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti.

sappāṇakan ti jānanto paribhogena marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sappāṇake sappāṇakasaññī paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sappāṇake vematiko paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sappāṇake asappāṇakasaññī paribhuñjati, anāpatti. apāṇake sappāṇakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇake apāṇakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sappāṇakan ti ajānanto, apāṇakan ti jānanto, paribhogena na marissantīti jānanto paribhuñjati; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭenti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa jānaṃ . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti. jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

yathādhammaṃ nāma dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena kataṃ, etaṃ yathādhammaṃ nāma.

adhikaraṇaṃ nāma cattāri adhikaraṇāni, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ.

punakammāya ukkoṭeyyā 'ti akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kātappaṃ kammaṃ anihataṃ dunnihataṃ puna nihanitabban ti ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī ukkoṭeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoṭeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī ukkoṭeti, anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ katan ti jānanto ukkoṭeti, ummattakassa, ādikamma-kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattiṃ āpajjitvā bhātuno saddhivihārikassa bhikkhuno ārocesi: ahaṃ āvuso sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattiṃ āpanno, mā aññassa kassaci ārocesīti. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattiṃ āpajjitvā saṃghaṃ tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ yāci, tassa saṃgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ adāsi. so parivasanto taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvā etad avoca: ahaṃ āvuso sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattiṃ āpajjitvā saṃghaṃ tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ yāciṃ, tassa me saṃgho tassā āpattiyaṃ parivāsaṃ adāsi, so 'haṃ parivasāmi. vediyāmi' ahaṃ āvuso, vediyatīti maṃ āyasmā dhāretū 'ti. kiṃ nu kho āvuso yo añño pi imaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati so pi evaṃ karotīti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti. ayaṃ āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikaṃ sukkavisatṭhiāpattiṃ āpajjitvā so me āroceti: mā kassaci ārocesīti. kiṃ pana tvaṃ āvuso paṭicchādesīti. evaṃ āvuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . paṭicchādesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussā 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

paṭicchādeyyā 'ti imaṃ jānitvā codessanti sāressanti khumsessanti vambhessanti maṅkuṃ karissanti nārocessāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññī paṭicchādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. duṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññī paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasaṃpannassa duṭṭhullaṃ vā aduṭṭhullaṃ vā ajjhācāraṃ paṭicchādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā duṭṭhullāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aduṭṭhullāya āpattiyā aduṭṭhullāpattisaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkaḷo pharusō jīvītantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññe pati-rūpe bhikkhū apassanto nāroceti, na chādetukāmo nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammena 'ti nāroceti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggiyā dārakā sahāyakā honti, Upāli dārako tesam pāmokkho hoti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: kena nu kho upāyena Upāli ambhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: sace kho Upāli lekham sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli ambhākaṃ accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: sace kho Upāli lekham sikkhissati,

aṅguliyo dukkhā bhavissanti. sace kho Upāli gaṇanam sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli gaṇanam sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkheyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahoṣi : sace kho Upāli rūpaṃ sikkhissati, akkhini dukkhā bhavissanti. ime kho samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhasilā sukkhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti. sace kho Upāli samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evaṃ kho Upāli amhākaṃ accayena sukhaṃ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti. assosi kho Upāli dārako mātāpitunnam imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ. atha kho Upāli dārako yena te dārakā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā te dārake etad avoca : etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissamā 'ti. sace kho tvam ayya pabbajissasi, evaṃ mayaṃ pi pabbajissamā 'ti. atha kho te dārakā ekamekassa mātāpitaro upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum : anujānātha maṃ agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā 'ti. atha kho tesam dārakānaṃ mātāpitaro sabbe p' ime dārakā samānacchandaṃ kalyāṇādhippāyā 'ti anujānimsu. te bhikkhū upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācimsu. te bhikkhū pabbājesum upasaṃpādesum. te rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya rodanti : yāgum detha, bhattaṃ detha, khādaniyaṃ dethā 'ti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : āgametha āvuso yāva ratti vibhāyati. sace yāgu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattaṃ bhavissati, bhuñjissatha, sace khādaniyaṃ bhavissati, khādissatha, no ce bhavissati yāgu vā bhattaṃ vā khādaniyaṃ vā, piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjissathā 'ti. evaṃ pi kho te bhikkhū bhikkhūhi vuccamānā rodanti yeva : yāgum detha, bhattaṃ detha, khādaniyaṃ dethā 'ti, senāsanam ūhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagavā rattiyaṃ paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya dārakasaddam, sutvāna āyasmanam ānandam āmantesi : kim nu kho so Ānanda dārakasaddo 'ti. atha kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesi. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusamghaṃ sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū paṭipucchī :

saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādessanti. ūnavīsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya ḍamsamakasavātātāpasirimsa-pasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. vīsativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sītassa uṇhassa . . . pāṇaharānam adhvāsakajātiko hoti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānam ūnavīsativassam puggalam upasampādeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhū gārayhā, idaṃ tasmim pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti. ūnavīsativasso nāma appattavīsativasso. upasampādessāmīti gaṇam vā ācariyaṃ vā pattam vā cīvaraṃ vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyo-sāne upajjhāyassa āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariyassa ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnavīsativasse ūnavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ūnavīsativasse vematiko upasampādeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnavīsativasse paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇavīsativasse ūnavīsativassasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavīsativasse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paripuṇṇavīsativasse paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnavīsativassam paripuṇṇavīsativassasaññī upasampādeti, paripuṇṇavīsativassam paripuṇṇasaññī upasampādeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇataro sattho Râjagahâ Paṭiyâlokaṃ gantukâmo hoti. aṇṇataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' âyasmantehi saddhiṃ gamissâmîti. mayaṃ kho bhante suṅkaṃ pariharissâmâ 'ti. pajânâthâvuso 'ti. assosum kho kammikâ : sattho kira suṅkaṃ pariharissatîti. te magge pariyutṭhimsu. atha kho te kammikâ taṃ satthaṃ gahetvâ acchindivâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum : kissa tvaṃ bhante jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ gacchasîti palibuddhitvâ muñcimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu jânaṃ . . . paṭipajjasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tvaṃ moghapurisa jânaṃ . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aṇṇe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

theyyasattho nâma corâ katakammâ vâ honti akatakammâ vâ, râjânaṃ vâ theyyaṃ gacchanti suṅkaṃ vâ pariharanti.

saddhiṃ ti ekato.

saṃvidhâya 'ti gacchâmâvuso gacchâma bhante, gacchâma bhante gacchâmâvuso ajja vâ hiyyo vâ pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti saṃvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

antamaso gâmantaraṃ pîti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araṇṇe addhayaṃ addhayaṃ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññî samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjati antamaso gâmantaraṃ pi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. theyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññî . . . anâpatti. bhikkhû samvidahanti manussâ na samvidahanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. attheyyasatthe attheyyasatthasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti asamvidahitvâ gacchanti, manussâ samvidahanti bhikkhû na samvidahanti, visamketena gacchanti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchanto aññatarena gâmadvârena atikkamati. aññatarâ itthi sâmikenâ saha bhaṇḍitvâ gâmato nikkhamitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ passitvâ etad avoca: khaṃ bhante ayyo gamissatîti. Sâvatthiṃ kho ahaṃ bhagini gamissâmiti. ahaṃ ayyena saddhiṃ gamissâmiti. eyyâsi bhaginîti. atha kho tassâ itthiyâ sâmiko gâmato nikkhamitvâ manusse pucchi: ap' ayyo evarûpaṃ itthiṃ passeyyâthâ 'ti. esâyyo pabbajitena saha gacchatîti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitvâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ gahetvâ âkoṭetvâ muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu aññatarasmîṃ rukkhamûle padhûpento nisîdi. atha kho sâ itthi taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nâyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippâtesî, api ca ahaṃ eva tena bhikkhunâ saddhiṃ gacchâmi. akârako so bhikkhu, gaccha naṃ khamâpehîti. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuṃ khamâpesi. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhu mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggaṃ paṭipajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu mâtuḡâ-

mena saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mātugāmena . . . paṭipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjeyya antamaso gāmantaram pi, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na ti-racchānagatā viññū paṭibalā subhāsitaḍḍbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhullā-duṭṭhullam ājānitum.

saddhim ti ekato.

saṃvidhāyā 'ti gacchāma bhagini gacchāma ayya, gacchāma ayya gacchāma bhagini ajja vā . . . (see LXVI. 2. 1). ||1||

mātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . mātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu saṃvidahati mātugāmo na saṃvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyā vā saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasaṇṇī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme amātugāmasaṇṇī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asaṃvidahitvā gacchati, mātugāmo saṃvidahati bhikkhu na saṃvidahati, visamketena gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Ariṭṭhassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhi-

pubbassa evarûpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam upannam hoti: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Ariṭṭhassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarûpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam upannam: tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhū yena Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo ten' upasamkamimso, upasamkamitvā Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etad avocum: saccam kira te āvuso Ariṭṭha evarûpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam upannam: tathāhaṃ . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. māvuso Ariṭṭha evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya. anekapariyāyena āvuso Ariṭṭha antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṃ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā. appassādā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṇkalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, mamsapesūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, tiṇukkūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, supinakūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, yācitakūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisūlūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evaṃ pi kho Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva taṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati: evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ āvuso bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti. yato ca kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimso Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum atha kho te bhikkhū yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamimso, upasamkamitvā bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidāne etasmiṃ pakarane bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipātāpetvā Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira te Ariṭṭha evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ bhante bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. kassa nu kho nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa mayā evaṃ dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi. nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā alaṃ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo, aṭṭhikaṅkalūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā . . . sappasirūpamā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpāyāsā ādinavo ettha bhiyyo. atha ca pana tvaṃ moghapurisa attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhasi attānaṃ ca khaṇasi bahuṃ ca apuññaṃ pasavasi, taṃ hi te moghapurisa bhavissati dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya: tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacaṇiyo: māyasmā evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya; anekapariyāyena āvuso antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṃ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tatth' eva paggaṇheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhūhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitabbo tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsiyamāno taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, ice etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti, tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ . . . nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti.

so bhikkhū 'ti yo so evaṃvādī bhikkhu.

bhikkhūhīti aññehi bhikkhūhi ye passanti ye suṇanti tehi vattaḃbo: māyasmā evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattaḃbo, tatiyam pi vattaḃbo. sace paṭi-

nissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvâ na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu saṃghamajjham pi âkaddhitvâ vattabbo : mâyasmâ evam avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. so bhikkhu samanubhâsitabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhâsitabbo. byattena bhikkhunâ paṭibalena saṃgho ñâpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannâmassa bhikkhuno evarûpam pâpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam : tathâham bhagavatâ . . . nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti. so tam diṭṭhim na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannâmam bhikkhum samanubhâseyya tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. esâ ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannâmassa bhikkhuno . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannâmam bhikkhum samanubhâsati tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. yassâyasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno samanubhâsanâ tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya so tuṇ' assa, yassa na kkhamati so bhâseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadâmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadâmi : suṇātu me . . . so bhâseyya. samanubhaṭṭho saṃghena itthannâmo bhikkhu tassâ diṭṭhiyâ paṭinissaggâya. khamati saṃghassa, tasmâ tuṇhî, evam etam dhârayâmi.

ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi dukkaṭâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî na paṭinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaṇṇî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaṇṇî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti asamanubhâsantassa, paṭinissajjantassa, unmattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam tathâvâdinâ Aritṭhena bhikkhunâ akatânudhammena tam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim sambhuñjanti pi samvâsanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam . . . sambhuñjissanti pi samvâsissanti pi sahâpi seyyam kappessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jânam . . . sambhuñjathâpi samvâsathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ jânam . . . sambhuñjissathâpi samvâsissathâpi sahâpi seyyam kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu jânam tathâvâdinâ bhikkhunâ akatânudhammena tam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim sambhuñjeyya vâ samvâseyya vâ saha vâ seyyam kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ ârocenti.

tathâvâdinâ 'ti tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmi, yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te paṭisevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti evamvâdinâ.

akatânudhammo nâma ukkhitto anosârito.

tam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim ti etam ditṭhim appaṭinissatṭhena saddhim.

sambhuñjeyya vâ 'ti, sambhogô nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogô ca dhammasambhogô ca. âmisasambhogô nâma âmisam deti vâ paṭiganhâti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammasambhogô nâma uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ. padena uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa ; akkharâya uddisati vâ uddisâpeti vâ, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

samvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhiṃ uposatham vā pavāraṇam vā saṃghakammam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vā seyyam kappeyyā 'ti ekaccehanne ukkhittake nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne ukkhittako nipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. utthahitvā punappunam nipajjanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññī sambhuñjati vā samvāsati vā saha vā seyyam kappeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ukkhittake vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññī . . . anāpatti. anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anukkhittake anukkhittakasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anukkhitto 'ti jānāti, ukkhitto osārito 'ti jānāti, tam diṭṭhiṃ paṭinissattho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Kaṇḍakassa nāma samanuddesassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam hoti: tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Kaṇḍakassa nāma kira samanuddesassa evarūpaṃ pāpakam diṭṭhigatam uppannam . . . (see LXVIII. 1. *Instead of Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo, read Kaṇḍako samanuddeso; instead of Ariṭṭha, Kaṇḍaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of āvuso.*) . . . n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — la — pasannānaṃ ca ekaccānam aññathattāyā 'ti. vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave saṃgho Kaṇḍakam samanuddesaṃ nāsetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nāsetabbo: ajjatagge te āvuso Kaṇḍaka

na c' eva so bhagavā satthā apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesā labhanti bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. attha kho saṃgho Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ nâsesi. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathā nâsitam Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpenti pi upatthāpenti pi saṃbhuñjanti pi saḥâpi seyyaṃ kappenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathā nâsitam Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpessanti pi upatthāpessanti pi saṃbhuñjissanti pi saḥâpi seyyaṃ kappessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ tathā nâsitam Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpethâpi upatthāpethâpi saṃbhuñjathâpi saḥâpi seyyaṃ kappethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ . . . kappessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

samaṇuddeso pi ce evaṃ vadeyya : tathāhaṃ bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te paṭisevato nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanīyo : māvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ, na hi bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya ; anekapariyāyena āvuso samaṇuddesa antarāyikā dhammā antarāyikā vuttā bhagavatā alaṃ ca pana te paṭisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. evaṃ ca pana so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tath' eva paggaṇheyya, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhūhi evaṃ assa vacanīyo : ajjatagge te āvuso samaṇuddesa na c' eva so bhagavā satthā apadisitabbo, yaṃ pi c' aññe samaṇuddesā labhanti bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ dvirattatirattaṃ sahasseyyaṃ, sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ tathā nâsitam samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpeyya vā upatthāpeyya vā saṃbhuñjeyya vā saha vā seyyaṃ kappeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

samaṇuddeso nâma sâmaṇero vuccati.

evaṃ vadeyyā 'ti tathāhaṃ bhagavatā . . . nālaṃ antarāyāyā 'ti.

so samaṇuddeso 'ti yo so evaṃvâdī samaṇuddeso.

bhikkhûhīti aññehi bhikkhûhi ye passanti ye suṇanti, tehi vattabbo : mâ âvuso samaṇuddesa evaṃ avaca . . . paṭisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo. tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paṭinissajjati, ice etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjati, so samaṇuddeso bhikkhûhi evaṃ assa vacaṇīyo : ajjatagge te âvuso . . . vinassâ 'ti.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmaṃ vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

tathâ nâsitān ti evaṃ nâsitāṃ.

samaṇuddeso nâma sâmaṇero vuccati.

upalâpeyya vâ 'ti tassa pattāṃ vâ cīvarāṃ vâ uddesaṃ vâ paripucchāṃ vâ dassāṃti upalâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

upaṭṭhâpeyya vâ 'ti tassa cunṇāṃ vâ mattikāṃ vâ danta-katṭhāṃ vâ mukhodakāṃ vâ sâdiyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

sambhuñjeyya vâ 'ti sambhogô nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogô ca . . . akkharākkharāya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

saha vâ seyyāṃ kappeyyâ 'ti ekacchanne nâsitake samaṇuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne nâsitako samaṇuddeso nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uṭṭha-hitvâ punappunāṃ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

nâsitake nâsitakasaññī upalâpeti vâ upaṭṭhâpeti vâ sambhuñjati vâ saha vâ seyyāṃ kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nâsitake vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. nâsitake anâsitakasaññī . . . anâpatti. anâsitake nâsitakasaññī, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anâsitake vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anâsitake anâsitakasaññī, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti anâsitako 'ti jânâti, taṃ dīṭṭhiṃ paṭinissatṭho 'ti jânâti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3|| 2||

dasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

sañciccavadha-sappānaṃ, ukko, duṭṭhullachâdanāṃ, ūnavīsati, satthañi ca, saṃvidhâna-Ariṭṭhakaṃ, ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakañi c' eva dasa sikkhâpadâ ime 'ti.

sappâṇakavaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme. tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anâcâram âcarati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: mâvuso Channa evarûpam akâsi, n' etaṃ kappatthi. so evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharam paripucchâmiti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evam vakkhati: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evam vadesi: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evam vakkhasi: na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmiti. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamâno evam vadeyya: na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadhammikaṃ paripucchâmiti, pâcittiyam. sikkhamânenâ bhikkhave bhikkhunâ aññatabbam paripucchitabbam paripañhitabbam, ayam tattha sâmicîti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.
bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikaṃ nâma yam bhagavatâ paññattam sikkhâpadam etaṃ sahadhammikaṃ nâma. tena vuccamâno evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso . . . vinayadharan ti paṇḍitam byattam medhâvim bahussutam dhammakathikaṃ paripucchâmiti bhaṇati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anu-

pasampannasaññī evaṃ vadeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. apañña-
ttena vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhāya na dhûtattāya na pāsā-
dikātāya na apacayāya na viriyārambhāya saṃvattatīti evaṃ
vadeti, na tâvāhaṃ āvuso etasmim sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi,
yāva na aññaṃ bhikkhū byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍi-
taṃ byattaṃ medhāvīṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ pari-
pucchāmīti bhaṇati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanna
paññattena vā apaññattena vā vuccamāno idaṃ na sallekhāya
na dhûtattāya . . . saṃvattatīti evaṃ vadeti, na tâvāhaṃ
āvuso etasmim sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva na aññaṃ bhi-
kkhū byattaṃ vinayadharan ti paṇḍitaṃ byattaṃ medhā-
vīṃ bahussutaṃ dhammakathikaṃ paripucchāmīti bhaṇati,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññī, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

sikkhamānenā 'ti sikkhitukāmena.

aññātabban ti jānitabbaṃ. paripucchitabban ti idaṃ
bhante kathaṃ imassa vā kv attho 'ti. paripañhitabban ti
cintetabbaṃ tulayitabbaṃ.

ayaṃ tattha sāmīcīti ayaṃ tattha anudhammatā. ||2||

anāpatti jānissāmi sikkhissāmīti bhaṇati, ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ anekapariyāyena vinaya-
kathaṃ katheti vinayassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati vinayapariyattiyā
vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati ādissa ādissa āyasmato Upālissa vaṇṇaṃ
bhāsati. bhikkhū bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena . . . Upā-
lissa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, handa mayaṃ āvuso āyasmato Upālissa
santike vinayaṃ pariyāpuṇāma 'ti, te ca bahū bhikkhū therā
ca navā ca majjhimā ca āyasmato Upālissa santike vinayaṃ
pariyāpuṇanti. atha kho chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ

etad ahosi: etarahi kho āvuso bahû bhikkhû therâ ca . . . pari-yâpuṇanti. sace ime vinaye pakataññuno bhavissanti amhe yen'icchakam yadicchakam yāvadicchakam ākaḍḍhissanti parikaḍḍhissanti. handa mayam āvuso vinayam vivaṇṇemā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhû upasamkamitvā evam vadenti: kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi. yāvad eva kukkuccāya vihesāya vilekhāya samvattantīti. ye te bhikkhû appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû vinayam vivaṇṇessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vinayam vivaṇṇethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vinayam vivaṇṇessatha, n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasā-dāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadeyya: kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi, yāvad eva kukkuccāya vihesāya vilekhāya samvattantīti, sikkhâpadavivaṇṇake pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

pātimokkhe uddissamāne 'ti uddisante vā uddisāpente vā sajjhāyam vā karonte.

evam vadeyyā 'ti kiṃ pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi uddiṭṭhehi . . . samvattantīti. ye imam pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkuccam hoti vihesā hoti vilekhā hoti, ye imam na pari-yâpuṇanti tesam kukkuccam na hoti vihesā na hoti vilekhā na hoti, anuddiṭṭham imam varam, anuggahitam idam varam, apari-yâputam idam varam, adhāritam idam varam, vinayo vā antaradhāyatu ime vā bhikkhû apakataññuno hontû 'ti upasampannassa vinayam vivaṇṇeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi vinayam vivaṇṇeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam dhammam vivaṇṇeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa vinayam vā aññam vā dhammam vivaṇṇeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anu-

pasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na vivaṇṇetukâmo iṅgha tvaṃ suttante vâ gâthâyo vâ abhidhammaṃ vâ pariyâpuṇassu pacchâ vinayaṃ pariyâpuṇissasîti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâcâraṃ âcaritvâ aññâṇakena âpannâ 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadenti : idân' eva kho mayaṃ jânâma ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsaṃ uddesaṃ âgacchatîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vakkhanti . . . âgacchatîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadetha . . . âgacchatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vakkhatha . . . âgacchatîti. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamâsaṃ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evaṃ vadeyya : idân' eva kho ahaṃ jânâmi ayam pi kira dhammo suttâgato suttapariyâpanno anvaddhamâsaṃ uddesaṃ âgacchatîti, tañ ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhû jāneyyumaṃ nisinnapubbaṃ iminâ bhikkhunâ dvittikkhattumaṃ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ko pana vâdo bhiyyo, na ca tassa bhikkhuno aññâṇakena mutti atthi yañ ca tattha âpattim âpanno tañ ca yathâdhammo kâretabbo, uttari c' assa moho âropetabbo : tassa te âvuso alâbhâ tassa te dulladdham yaṃ tvaṃ pâtimokkhe uddissamâne na sâdhukam aṭṭhikavâ manasikarosîti. idaṃ tasmim mohanake pâcittiyanti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam.

pâtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti anâcâram âcaritvâ aññâpakena âpanno 'ti jânantû 'ti pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeti : idân' eva kho aham jânâmi . . . âgacchatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukâmaṃ bhikkhum, bhikkhû jāneyyumaṃ nisinnapubbaṃ iminâ . . . moho âropetabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave âropetabbo : byattena bhikkhuna paṭibalena saṃgho ñâpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmo bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ne sâdhukam aṭṭhikavâ manasikaroti. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeyya. esâ ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ . . . manasikaroti. saṃgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeti. yassâ-yasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno mohassa âropanâ, so tuṇh' assa. yassa na kkhamati, so bhâseyya. âropito saṃghena itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati . . . dhârayamîti.

anâropite mohe moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. âropite mohe moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na vitthârena sutam hoti, ûnakadvittikkhattum vitthârena sutam hoti, na mohetukâmassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ denti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā ambhākaṃ pahāraṃ denti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ dassantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitā . . . dethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . dassatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhussa 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho āhatacitto khilajāto.

pahāraṃ dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā antamaso uppalapattena pi pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahāraṃ deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kenaci vihetthiyamāno moggahādhippāyo pahāraṃ deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā satta-

rasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ talasattikaṃ uggiranti. te pahârasamucitâ rodanti. bhikkhû evaṃ âhaṃsu : kissa tumhe âvuso rodathâ 'ti. ime âvuso chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ amhâkaṃ talasattikaṃ uggirantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ talasattikaṃ uggirissantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave kupitâ anattamanâ sattarasavaggiyânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ talasattikaṃ uggirathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ kupitâ . . . uggirissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikaṃ uggireyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajâto.

talasattikaṃ uggireyyâ 'ti kâyaṃ vâ kâyapaṭibaddhaṃ vâ antamaso uppalapattaṃ pi uccâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî kupito anattamano talasattikaṃ uggirati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhâdhippâyo talasattikaṃ uggirati, ummattakassa, âdikammi-kassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhaṃsenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuṃ . . . anuddhaṃsessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . anuddhaṃsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ.

vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurissā . . . anuddhammessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurissā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuṃ amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhuṃ ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ.

amūlakam nāma adittham asutam aparisaṅkitam.

saṃghādisesena 'ti terasannaṃ aññatarena.

anuddhamseyyā 'ti codeti vā codāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ācāravipattiyā vā ditthivipattiyā vā anuddhamseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam anuddhamseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti tathāsaññi codeti vā codāpeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3|| 2 ||

chaṭṭham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sañcicca kukkuccaṃ upadahanti : bhagavatā āvuso sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na ūnavīsativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo 'ti, tumhe ca ūnavīsativassā upasampannā. kacci no tumhe anupasampannā 'ti. te rodanti. bhikkhū evaṃ āhaṃsu : kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amlākam sañcicca kukkuccaṃ upada-

hantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnaṃ sañcicca kukkucçaṃ upadahissantîti — pa —. sacçaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . upadahathâ 'ti. sacçaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . upadahissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkucçaṃ upadaheyya iti 'ssa muhuttaṃ pi aphâsu bhavissatîti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ, pâcittiiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

sañciccâ 'ti jânanto samjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vî-tikkamo.

kukkucçaṃ upadaheyyâ 'ti : ûnavîsativasso maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikâle maññe tayâ bhuttaṃ, majjaṃ maññe tayâ pîtaṃ, mâtuḡâmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayâ nisinnaṃ ti kukkucçaṃ upadahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayaṃ karitvâ anaññaṃ ti na añño koci paccayo hoti kukkucçaṃ upadahitum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî sañcicca kukkucçaṃ upadahati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa sañcicca kukkucçaṃ upadahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na kukkucçaṃ upadahitukâmo ûnavîsativasso maññe tvaṃ upasampanno, vikâle . . . nisinnaṃ, iñgha jânâhi mâ te pacchâ kukkucçaṃ ahoṣîti bhaṇati; ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍanti. pesalā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : alajjino ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū, na sakkā imehi saha bhaṇḍitun ti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū evaṃ vadanti : kissa tumhe āvuso amhe alajjivādena pāpethā 'ti. kahaṃ pana tumhe āvuso assutthā 'ti. mayaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhamhā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnaṃ . . . tiṭṭhissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa —. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyya yaṃ ime bhaṇissanti taṃ sossāmīti etad eva paccayaṃ karitvā anaññaṃ, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

bhikkhūnaṃ ti aññesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ.

bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ ti adhi-karaṇajātānaṃ.

upassutiṃ tiṭṭheyyā 'ti imesaṃ sutvā codessāmi sāressāmi paṭicodessāmi paṭissāressāmi mañkuṃ karissāmīti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pacchato gacchanto turito gacchati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. purato gacchanto ohiyyati sossāmīti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhito suṇāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhussa ṭhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipannokāsaṃ vā āgantvā mantentaṃ ukkā-

sitabbam vijānāpetabbam. no ce ukkāseyya vā na vijānāpeyya vā, āpatti pācittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti upassutim tiṭṭhitum. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi upassutim tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannassa upassutim tiṭṭhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti imesaṃ sutvā oramissāmi viramissāmi vūpasamissāmi attānaṃ parimocessāmi ti gacchati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

aṭṭhamam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anācāraṃ ācaritvā ekamekassa kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adamsu. atha kho saṃgho ayaṃ āvuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako āgato, hand' assa mayaṃ kammaṃ karomā 'ti tassa kammaṃ akāsi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkami. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum: kiṃ āvuso saṃgho akāsi. saṃgho me āvuso kammaṃ akāsi. na mayaṃ āvuso etadatthāya chandaṃ adambā tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti. sace ca mayaṃ jāneyyāma tuyhaṃ kammaṃ karissatīti na mayaṃ chandaṃ dadeyyāma 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kaṭham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave dhammikānaṃ

kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjathā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā dhammikānaṃ . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

dhammikaṃ nāma kammaṃ apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaṃ kathaṃ, etaṃ dhammikaṃ nāma kammaṃ. chandaṃ datvā khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī chandaṃ datvā khīyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ katan ti jānanto khīyati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena saṃgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū cīvarakammaṃ karontā ekassa chandaṃ adāṃsu. atha kho saṃgho yass' atthāya sannipatito taṃ kammaṃ karissāmīti ñattim tḥapesi. atha kho so bhikkhu evaṃ ev' ime ekamekassa kammaṃ karonti, kassa tumhe kammaṃ karissathā 'ti chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghe viniechayakathāya vatta-

mānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya . . . pakkamasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghe vinicchaya-kathāya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appa-sannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vatta-mānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkameyya, pā-cittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

saṃghe vinicchayakathā nāma vatthu vā ārocitaṃ hoti avinicchitaṃ ñatti vā ṭhapitā hoti kammavācā vā vippakatā hoti.

chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkameyyā 'ti, katham idaṃ kammaṃ kuppam assa vaggaṃ assa na kareyyā 'ti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. parisāya hatthapāsaṃ vija-hantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññī chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhamma-kammasaññī . . . anāpatti. adhammakamme dhammakamma-saññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññī, anā-patti. ||2||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti gacchati, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti gacchati, adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ karissatīti gacchati, gilāno gacchati, gilānassa karaṇīyena gacchati, uccārena vā passāvena vā pīlito gacchati, na kammaṃ kopetukāmo puna paccāgamiṣāmīti gacchati, ummattakassa, ādikammi-kassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanaṃ ca paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati. so cāyasmā dubbalacīvaro hoti. tena kho pana samayena saṃghassa ekaṃ cīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho saṃgho taṃ cīvaraṃ āyasmato Dabbassa Mallaputtassa adāsi. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave samaggena . . . āpajjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā samaggena . . . āpajjissatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-sannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjeyya yathāsantataṃ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇāmentīti, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ʾthito.

cīvaraṃ nāma channaṃ cīvarānaṃ aññataraṃ cīvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimam.

datvā 'ti sayam datvā.

yathāsantataṃ nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā ya-thāsambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyakatā yathāsamānācari-yakatā.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam. lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārā antamaso cunṇapiṇḍo pi dantakatṭham pi dasika-suttaṃ pi.

pacchâ khîyadhammaṃ âpajjeyyâ 'ti upasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ bhattudde-sakassa vâ yâgubhâjakassa vâ phalabhâjakassa vâ khajja-bhâjakassa vâ appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram diṇne khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî cîvaram diṇne khî-yati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî . . . âpatti pâcitti-yassa. aññam parikkhâram diṇne khîyati, âpatti dukka-ṭassa. upasampannassa saṃghena asammattassa senâsana-paññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram diṇne khîyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa vâ asammattassa vâ senâsanapaññâpakassa vâ . . . appamattakavissajjakassa vâ cîvaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram diṇne khîyati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhâpi vinipâtessati na sammâ upa-nessatîti khîyati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

ekâdasamaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam aññatarassa pûgassa saṃghassa sacî-varabhattam paṭiyattam hoti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâ-dessamâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yena so pûgo ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ tam pûgam etad avocum: dethâvuso imâni cîvarâni imesam bhikkhûnan ti. na mayam bhante dassâma, amhâkam saṃghassa anuvassam sacîvarabhikkhâ paññattâ 'ti. bahû âvuso saṃghassa dâyakâ, bahû saṃghassa bhattâ. ime tumhe nissâya tumhe sam-passantâ idha viharanti. tumhe ce imesam na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesaṃ dassati. dethāvuso imāni cīvarāni imesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ti. atha kho so pūgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi nippīḷiyamāno yathāpaṭiyattam cīvaraṃ chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ datvā saṃghaṃ bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhū jānanti saṃghassa sacīvarabhattaṃ paṭiyattam na ca jānanti chabbaggiyānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dinnam ti, te evaṃ āhamsu: oṇojethāvuso saṃghassa cīvaraṃ ti. n'atthi bhante, yathāpaṭiyattam cīvaraṃ ayyā chabbaggiyā ayyānaṃ chabbaggiyānaṃ pariṇāmesun ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇāmessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ . . . pariṇāmethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ . . . pariṇāmessatha. n'etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

lābho nāma cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārā antamaso cuṇṇapiṇḍo pi dantakaṭṭham pi dasikasuttaṃ pi.

pariṇatam nāma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti, tam puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pariṇate pariṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pariṇate vematiko puggalassa pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pariṇate aparīṇatasāññī puggalassa pariṇāmeti, anāpatti. saṃghassa pariṇatam aññassa saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. cetiyassa pariṇatam aññassa cetiyassa vā saṃghassa vā puggalassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalassa pariṇatam aññassa puggalassa vā saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariṇāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate pariṇatasāññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate ve-

matiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aparīṇate aparīṇatasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti kattha demā 'ti pucchīyamāno yattha tumbhākaṃ deyyadhammo paribhogāṃ vā labheyya paṭisaṃkhāraṃ vā labheyya ciraṭṭhitiko vā assa yattha vā pana tumbhākaṃ cittaṃ paṣīdati tattha dethā 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dvādasamaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇaṃ ca, mohāpana-pahāraṃ,
talasatti, amūlaṃ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca,
paṭibāhanachandaṃ ca, Dabbaṃ ca, pariṇāmanāṃ.

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyānapālaṃ ānāpesi : gaccha bhāṇe uyyānaṃ sodhehi uyyānaṃ gamissāmā 'ti. evaṃ devā 'ti kho so uyyānapālo rañño Pasenadikosalassa paṭissutvā uyyānaṃ sodhento addasa bhagavantāṃ aṇṇatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṭṭhe nisinnaṃ, disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etad avoca : suddhaṃ deva uyyānaṃ, api ca bhagavā tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhāṇe mayā bhagavantāṃ payirupāsisāmā 'ti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uyyānaṃ gantvā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatara upāsako bhagavantāṃ payirupāsanto nisinno hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo taṃ upāsakaṃ bhagavantāṃ payirupāsantaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna bhūto aṭṭhāsi. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : nārahaṭ' āyaṃ puriso pāpo hotuṃ yathā bhagavantāṃ payirupāsātīti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. atha kho so upāsako bhagavato gāravena

rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ n' eva abhivādesi na paccutthāsi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo anattamanā ahosi : kathaṃ hi nāmaṃ puriso mayi āgate n' eva abhivādessati na paccutthessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ anattamanā viditvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ etad avoca : eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vītarāgo 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etad ahosi : nārahat' āyaṃ upāsako orako hotuṃ, bhagavāpi imassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsātīti taṃ upāsakaṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi upāsaka yena attho 'ti. sutthu devā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito utthāyāsanaṃ bhagavantā abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uparipāsāḍavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo taṃ upāsakaṃ rathiyāya chattapāṇiṃ gacchantāṃ, disvāna pakkosāpetvā etad avoca : tvaṃ kira upāsaka bahussuto āgatāgamo, sādhu upāsaka amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehīti. yaṃ ahaṃ deva jānāmi ayyānaṃ vāhasā, ayyā 'va devassa itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessantīti. ||1||

atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saccaṃ kho upāsako āhā 'ti yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantā abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinna kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantā etad avoca : sādhu bhante bhagavā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ ānāpetu yo amhākaṃ itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācessatīti. atha kho bhagavā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī — pa — padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesī : tena h' Ānanda rañño itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācehīti. evaṃ bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ānando bhagavato paṭissutvā kālāna kālāṃ pavasitvā rañño itthāgāraṃ dhammaṃ vācesi. atha kho āyasmā Ānando pubbaṇhasamayāṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya yena rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya deviyā saddhiṃ sayanagato hoti. addasa kho Mallikā devī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantāṃ, disvāna sahasā vuṭṭhāsi,

pītakamaṭṭhaṃ dussaṃ pabhassittha. atha kho āyasmā Ānando tato 'va paṭinivattitvā ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisaṃvīdito rañño antepuraṃ pavisissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisasīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ Ānanda pubbe . . . pavisissasi. n' etaṃ Ānanda appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : ||2||

das' ime bhikkhave ādīnavā rājantepurappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave rājā mahesiyā saddhiṃ nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkhu pavisati, mahesī vā bhikkhuṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti bhikkhu vā mahesiṃ disvā sitaṃ pātukaroti, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : addhā imesaṃ kataṃ vā karissanti vā 'ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā bahukicco bahukaraṇīyo aññataraṃ itthiṃ gantvā na ssarati, sā tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi, tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave dutiyo ādīnavo rājantepurappavesane. puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure aññataraṃ ratanaṃ nassati. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave tatiyo . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantarā guyhamantā bahiddhā sambhedaṃ gacchanti. tattha rañño evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepure putto vā pītaṃ pattheti pītā vā puttāṃ pattheti, tesāṃ evaṃ hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave pañcama . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā nīcatṭhāniyaṃ uccatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesaṃ taṃ amanāpam tesāṃ evaṃ hoti : rājā kho pabbajitena saṃsatṭho, siyā nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayaṃ bhikkhave chaṭṭho . . . puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā uccatṭhāniyaṃ nīcatṭhāne ṭhapeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . .

ayaṃ bhikkhave sattamo puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā akāle senaṃ uyyojeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhama puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rājā kāle senaṃ uyyojetvā antarāmaggaṃ nivattāpeti, yesaṃ taṃ . . . ayaṃ bhikkhave navama puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave rañño antepuraṃ hatthisammaddaṃ assasammaddaṃ rathasammaddaṃ rajanīyāni rūpasaddagandharasaphoṭṭhabbāni yāni na pabbajitassa sārubbāni. ayaṃ bhikkhave dasama ādīnava rājante-purappavesane. ime kho bhikkhave dasa ādīnava rājante-purappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu rañño khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa anikkhantarājake aniggataratanake pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||3||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

khattiyo nāma ubhato sujāto hoti mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā pitāmaha-yugā akkhitto anupakuṭṭho jātivādena.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattiyābhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarājake 'ti rājā sayanigharā anikkhanto hoti. aniggataratanake 'ti mahesī sayanigharā anikkhantā hoti, ubho vā anikkhantā honti.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito 'ti pubbe anāmantetvā.

indakhīlo nāma sayanigharassa ummāro vuccati.

sayanigharam nāma yattha katthaci rañño sayanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, antamaso sānipākāraparikkhitaṃ pi. indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeyyā 'ti paṭhamam pādam ummāram atikkāmeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññi indakhīlaṃ atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasāññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasāññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti paṭisaṃvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyâbhi-
sekena abhisitto hoti, rājā sayanigharā nikkhanto hoti, ma-
hesi sayanigharā nikkhantā hoti, ubho vā nikkhantā honti,
na sayanighare, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññataro bhikkhu Aciravatiyā nadiyā nhāyati.
aññataro pi brâhmaṇo pañcasatānam thavikam thale nikkhi-
pitvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā nhāyanto vissaritvā agamâsi. atha
kho so bhikkhu tassāyam brâhmaṇassa thavikā mā nassīti
aggahesi. atha kho so brâhmaṇo saritvā turito âdhâvitvā
tam bhikkhum etad avoca : api me bho thavikam passeyyâsīti.
handā brâhmaṇā 'ti adâsi. atha kho tassa brâhmaṇassa etad
ahosi : kena nu kho aham upāyena imassa bhikkhuno punṇa-
pattam na dadeyyan ti. na me bho pañca satāni, sahaṣsam
me 'ti palibuddhitvā muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu ârâ-
mam gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te
bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nāma bhi-
kkhu ratanam uggahessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam
bhikkhu ratanam uggahesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa rata-
nam uggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā
pasādāya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-
padam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā uggaṇ-
heyya vā uggaṇhāpeyya vā, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṇ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhâpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyā ussavo hoti.
manussā alamkatapaṭiyattā uyyānam gacchanti. Visâkhâ-
pi Migâramâtā alamkatapaṭiyattā uyyānam gamissāmīti

gāmato nikkhamitvā ky āhaṃ karissāmi uyyānaṃ gantvā, yaṃ nūnāhaṃ bhagavantam payirupāseyyan ti ābharaṇaṃ omuñcitvā uttarāsaṅgena bhaṇḍikaṃ bandhitvā dāsiyā adāsi : handa je imaṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ gaṇhāhīti. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā yena bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Visākhā Migāramātaraṃ bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho Visākhā Migāramātā bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsitā utṭhāya-saṇā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. atha kho sā dāsi taṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū passitvā bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. tena hi bhikkhave uggahetvā nikkhipathā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave ratanaṃ vā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipituṃ yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanaṃ vā ratanasammatam vā aññatara ajjhārāmā uggahēyya vā uggahāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena Kāsīsu janapadesu Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo hoti tena ca gahapatinā antevāsi āpatto hoti : sace bhaddantā āgacchanti bhattaṃ kareyyāsi. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū Kāsīsu janapadesu cārikaṇi caramānā yena Anāthapiṇḍikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo ten' upasaṃkamimsu. addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacchante, disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā etaḍ avoca : adhiyāsentu bhante ayyā svātanāya gahapatino bhattaṃ ti. adhiyāsesuṃ kho te bhikkhū tuṇhibhāvena. atha kho so puriso tassā rattiya acca-yena paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā kālaṃ ārocāpetvā aṅgulimuddikaṃ omuñcitvā te bhikkhū bhattena parivisitvā ayyā bhuñjitvā gacchantu ahaṃ pi kammantaṃ gamissāmīti aṅgulimuddikaṃ vissaritvā agamāsi. bhikkhū

passitvā sace mayam gamissāma nassissat' āyam aṅguli-muddikā 'ti tatth' eva acchimsu. atha kho so puriso kam-mantā āgacchanto te bhikkhū passitvā etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyā idh' eva acchantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū tassa purisassa etam attham ārocetvā Sāvattim gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā aññatra ajjhārāmā vā ajjhāvasathā vā ugganheyya vā uggahāpeyya vā, pācittiyam. ratanam vā pana bhikkhunā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipitabbam yassa bhavissati so harissatīti. ayam tattha sāmīcīti. ||3||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

ratanam nāma muttā maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silā pavālam rajatam jātarūpam lohitaṅko masāragallam. ratanasammatam nāma yam manussānam upabhogaparibhogam, etam ratanasammatam nāma.

aññatra ajjhārāmā vā ajjhāvasathā vā 'ti tṭhapetvā ajjhārāmam ajjhāvasatham. ajjhārāmo nāma parikkhittassa ārāmassa antoārāmo, aparikkhittassa upacāro. ajjhāvasatho nāma parikkhittassa āvasathassa antoāvasatho, aparikkhittassa upacāro.

ugganheyyā 'ti sayam gaṇhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ugganahāpeyyā 'ti aññam gaṇhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

ratanam vā pana bhikkhunā . . . nikkhipitabbam ti, rūpena vā nimittena vā saññānam katvā nikkhipitvā ācikkhitabbam : yassa bhaṇḍam naṭṭham so āgacchatū 'ti. sace tattha āgacchati so vattabbo : āvuso kīdisan te bhaṇḍan ti. sace rūpena vā nimittena vā sampādeti, dātabbam. no ce sampādeti, vicināhi āvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhā āvāsā pakka-mantena ye tattha hontī bhikkhū patirūpā tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhū patirūpā, ye tattha honti gahapatikā patirūpā tesam hatthe nikkhipitvā pakkamitabbam.

ayam tattha sāmīcīti ayam tattha anudhammatā. ||1||

anāpatti ratanam vā ratanasammataṃ vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipati yassa bhavissati so harissatīti, ratanasammataṃ vissāsam gaṇhāti, tāvakālikam gaṇhāti, paṃsukūlasaṇṇissa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||4||

dutiyam.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihiṭaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ kathenti seyyath' idaṃ: rājakathaṃ corakathaṃ mahāmattakathaṃ senākathaṃ bhayakathaṃ yuddhakathaṃ annakathaṃ pāna-kathaṃ vatthakathaṃ sayanakathaṃ mālākathaṃ gandha-kathaṃ fīṭīkathaṃ yānakathaṃ gāmakathaṃ nigamakathaṃ nagarakathaṃ janapadakathaṃ itthikathaṃ surākathaṃ visikhākathaṃ kumbhaṭṭhānakathaṃ pubbapetakathaṃ nānatthakathaṃ lokakkhāyikaṃ samuddakkhāyikaṃ itibhavābhavakathaṃ iti vā. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitvā sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihiṭaṃ tiracchānakathaṃ kathessanti seyyath' idaṃ . . . iti vā. seyyathāpi gihikāmbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessanti . . . iti vā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathetha . . . iti vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vikāle gāmaṃ . . . kathessatha . . . iti vā. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchantâ sâyaṃ aññataram gâmaṃ upagacchimsu. manussâ te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavatâ paṭikkhittam vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucâyantâ na pâvisimsu. corâ te bhikkhû acchindimsu. atha kho te bhikkhû Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave âpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthiṃ gacchanto sâyaṃ aññataram gâmaṃ upagacchi. manussâ taṃ bhikkhum passitvâ etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ paṭikkhittam anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucâyanto na pâvisi. corâ taṃ bhikkhum acchindimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhûnaṃ etam attham ârocesi. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum âpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ pavisitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmaṃ paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinā dattho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggim āharissāmiti gāmaṃ gacchati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitun ti kukkucāyanto na pāvisi. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpe accāyike karaṇīye santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ paviseyya aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā, pācittiyān ti. ||4||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

santo nāma bhikkhu sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asanto nāma bhikkhu na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva aruṇuggamanā.

gāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ okkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā 'ti ṭhapetvā tathārūpaṃ accāyikaṃ karaṇīyaṃ. ||1||

vikāle vikālasaññī santam bhikkhum anāpucchā gāmaṃ pavisati aññatra tathārūpā accāyikā karaṇīyā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . . vikāle kālasaññī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāle vikālasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, kāle kālasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tathārūpe accāyike karaṇīye, santam bhikkhum āpucchā pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anāpucchā pavisati, antarāgāmaṃ gacchati, bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gacchati, titthiyaseyyaṃ gacchati, paṭikkamaṇaṃ gacchati, gāmena maggo hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||5||

tatiyaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena dantakārena bhikkhū pavāritā honti yesaṃ ayyā-naṃ sūcigharena attho ahaṃ sūcigharenā 'ti. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū bahū sūcighare viññāpenti, yesaṃ khuddakā sūcigharā te mahante sūcighare viññāpenti, yesaṃ mahantā sūcigharā te khuddake sūcighare viññāpenti. atha kho so dantakāro bhikkhūnaṃ bahū sūcighare karonto na sakkoti aññāṃ vikkāyikaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ kātum, attanāpi na yāpeti, puttadāro pi 'ssa kilamati. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā na mattaṃ jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpessanti. ayaṃ imesaṃ bahū sūcighare karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatīti. assosun kho bhikkhū tesāṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhū na mattaṃ jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpessantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhū na mattaṃ . . . viññāpentīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. viga-rahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisa na mattaṃ . . . viññāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhā-padaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu atthimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇa-mayaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ kārāpeyya, bhedanakaṃ pā-cittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

atthi nāma yaṃ kiñci atthi. danto nāma hatthidanto vuccati. visāṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci visāṇaṃ.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena bhinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. parehi vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti gaṇṭhikāya, araṇṇike, vidhe, añjanīyā, añjanisālā-kāya, vāsijaṭe, udakapuñchaniyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

catuttham.

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto uce mañce sayati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim senāsanacārikam ābhinḍanto yenāyasmato Upanandassa Sakya-puttassa vibhāro ten' upasaṃkami. addasa kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avoca : āgacchatu me bhante bhagavā sayanam sayatū 'ti. atha kho bhagavā tato 'va paṭinivattitvā bhikkhū āmantesi : āsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

navam pana bhikkhunā mañcam vā pīṭham vā kārāyamānena atthaṅgulapādakam kâretabbam sugataṅgula aññatra heṭṭhimāya aṭaniyā. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

navam nāma karam upādāya vuccati.

mañco nāma cattāro mañcā masārako bundikābaddho kuḷirapādako āhaccapādako. pīṭham nāma cattāri pīṭhāni masārakam bundikābaddham kuḷirapādakam āhaccapādakam.

kārāyamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

atthaṅgulapādakam kâretabbam sugataṅgula aññatra

hetthimāya aṭaniyā 'ti ṭhapetvā hetthimaṃ aṭaniyaṃ. taṃ atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbam.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti . . . (see LXXXVI. 2. 1) . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti pamāṇikaṃ karoti, ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamāṇātikantaṃ paṭilabbhitvā chinditvā paribhuñjati, ummatkassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi pīṭhaṃ pi tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpentī. manussā vihārācārikaṃ āhippantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā mañcam pi . . . kārāpessanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmaḥbhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi . . . kārāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave mañcam pi . . . kārāpethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa mañcam pi . . . kārāpessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasāḍāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu mañcam vā pīṭhaṃ vā tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpeyya, uddālanakam pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

mañco nāma cattāro mañcā . . . pīṭhaṃ nāma cattāri pīṭhāni . . . āhaccapāḍakam.

tûlam nâma tîpi tûlâni rukkhâtûlam latâtûlam potakittûlam.

kârâpeyyâ 'ti karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ. payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilâbhena uddâletvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanâ vippakataṃ attanâ . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññiass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti âyoge, kâya-bandhane, âmsavaddhake, pattathavikâya, parissâvane, bimbohanam karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilabbhitvâ uddâletvâ paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

chatṭhaṃ.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ nisîdanam anuññâtaṃ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ nisîdanam anuññâtan ti appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhârenti mañcassa pi piṭṭhassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhârethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ appamâṇikâni nisîdanâni dhâressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

nisîdanam pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânenâ pamâṇikaṃ kâretabbaṃ. tatr' idaṃ pamâṇam : dighaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyam diyadḍhaṃ. taṃ atikkâmayato chedanakaṃ pâcittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi mahākāyo hoti. so bhagavato purato nisīdanam paññāpetvā samantato samañcamāno nisīdati. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Udāyima etad avoca : kissa tvaṃ Udāyi nisīdanam samantato samañcasi seyyathāpi purāṇāsikoṭṭho 'ti. tathā hi pana bhante bhagavatā bhikkhūnam atikhuddakaṃ nisīdanam anuññātan ti. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne etasmiṃ pakarane dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave nisīdanassa dasā vidatthi. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

nisīdanam pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamāṇikaṃ kāretabbaṃ. tatr' idaṃ pamāṇam : dīghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyaṃ diyaddhaṃ, dasā vidatthi. taṃ atikkāmayato chedanakaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||

nisīdanam nāma sadasaṃ vuccati.

kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.

pamāṇikaṃ kāretabbaṃ tatr' idaṃ pamāṇam dīghaso . . . dasā vidatthi, taṃ atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyaṃ desetabbaṃ.

attanā vippakataṃ attanā . . . parehi vippakataṃ parehi pariyoṣāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena kataṃ paṭilābhivā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti pamāṇikaṃ karoti, ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ pamāṇātikantaṃ paṭilābhivā chinditvā paribhuñjati, vitānaṃ vā bhummattharaṇaṃ vā sāṇipākāraṃ vā bhisim vā bimbohanaṃ vā karoti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||3||

sattamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam kaṇḍupaṭicchādi anuññātā

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ kaṇḍupaṭicchâdî anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhârenti, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamâṇikâyo kaṇḍupaṭicchâdiyo dhârethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . dhâressatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇi ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

kaṇḍupaṭicchâdim pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânenâ pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamâṇam: dighaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyam dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

kaṇḍupaṭicchâdî nâma yassa adhonâbhi ubbhajânumaṇḍalam kaṇḍu vâ piḷakâ vâ assâvo vâ thullakacchu vâ âbâdho tassa paṭicchâdanatthâya.

kârayamânenâ 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ . . . tiriyam dve vidatthiyo tam atikkâmetvâ . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XCI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam vassikasâtikâ anuññâtâ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ vassikasâtikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo vassikasâtikâyo dhârenti, purato pi pacchato pi âkaḍḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. ye te bhikkhû . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyâtha:

vassikasâtikam pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânenâ pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamâṇam: dighaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyam adḍhateyyâ. tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

vassikasāṭikā nāma vassānassa cātumāsattḥāya.

kārayamānenā 'ti . . . pamāṇikā kâretabbā . . . ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 ||

navamaṃ.

PĀCITTIYA, XCII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattḥiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Nando bhagavato mātucchâputto abhirūpo hoti dassanīyo pāsādiko caturaṅgulomako bhagavato. so sugatacivarappamāṇam cīvaram dhāreti. addasaṃsu kho therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna bhagavā āgacchatīti āsanā vuṭṭhahanti. te upagate jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma āyasmā Nando sugatacivarappamāṇam cīvaram dhāressatīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Nandaṃ paṭipucchi: saccam kira tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamāṇam cīvaram dhāressīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamāṇam cīvaram dhāressasi. n' etaṃ Nanda appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sugatacivarappamāṇam cīvaram kārāpeyya atirekam vā, chedanakaṃ pācittiyam. tatr' idam sugatassa sugatacivarappamāṇam: dīghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam cha vidatthiyo, idam sugatassa sugatacivarappamāṇan ti. || 1 ||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

sugatacīvaram nāma dīghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam cha vidatthiyo.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā. payoge . . . (see LXXXIX) . . . paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ūnakaṃ karoti, aññena kataṃ paṭilabhitvā

chinditvā paribhuñjati, vitānaṃ vā . . . ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

Nandasikkhāpadaṃ dasamaṃ. ratanavaggo navamo.

khuddakaṃ samattaṃ.

tass' uddānaṃ :

rañño ca, ratanaṃ, santaṃ, sūci, mañcaṃ ca, tūlikaṃ,
nisīdanañ ca, kaṇḍuñ ca, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto dvenavuti pācittiyaṃ dhammā.
tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. duti-
yam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi
pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto,
tasmā tuṇhī, evaṃ etaṃ dhārayāmi.

Ime kho panāyasmanto cattāro pāṭidesaniyā dhammā
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī Sāvatthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā
paṭikkamanakāle aññataraṃ bhikkhūṃ passitvā etad avoca :
hand' ayya bhikkhaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti. suṭṭhu bhaginīti
sabb' eva aggahesi. sā upakatṭhe kāle nāsakkhī piṇḍāya
caritūṃ, chinnabhaddā ahosi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī duti-
yam pi divasaṃ — pa — tatiyam pi divasaṃ Sāvatthiyaṃ
piṇḍāya caritvā paṭikkamanakāle taṃ bhikkhūṃ passitvā
etad avoca : hand' ayya . . . chinnabhaddā ahosi. atha kho
sā bhikkhunī catutthe divase rathiyāya pavedhantī gacchati.
seṭṭhi gahapati rathena paṭipathaṃ āgacchanto taṃ bhikkhu-
niṃ etad avoca : apeh' ayye 'ti. sā volkamantī tatth' eva
paripati. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhunim khamāpesi :
khamāh' ayye mayāsi pātītā 'ti. nāhaṃ gahapati tayā
pātītā, api ca aham eva dubbalā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye
dubbalā 'ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī seṭṭhissa gahapatissa
etam atthaṃ ārocesi. seṭṭhi gahapati taṃ bhikkhunim
gharaṃ netvā bhojetvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi
nāma bhaddantā bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessa-
nti, kicchālābho mātugāmo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tassa
seṭṭhissa gahapatissa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū
appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu bhi-
kkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessatīti — pa —. saccam
kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭigga-

hesīti. saccam bhagavā. ñātikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpaṃ vā appatirūpaṃ vā santam vā asantam vā. kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessasi. n'etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādaya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antargharam pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyam paṭidesaniyam tam paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.
aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosamghe upasampannā.

antaragharam nāma rathiyā byūhaṃ siṅghāṭakam gharam.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniam nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsam.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

aññātikāya aññātikasaññī antaragharam pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. aññātikāya vematiko . . . aññātikāya ñātikasaññī . . . āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajjivikam āhāratthāya paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniam vā khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya aññātikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñātikāya ñātikasaññī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ñātikāya, dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, antarārame, bhikkhunūpassaye, titthiyaseyyāya, paṭikka-

mane, gāmato nīharitvā deti, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam
yāvajjivikam sati paccaye paribhūñjati deti, sikkhamānāya,
sāmaṇeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

paṭhamam.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati
Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena
bhikkhū kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam vosāsantiyo ṭhitā
honti idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti. chabbaggiyā
bhikkhū yāvadattham bhuñjanti, aññe bhikkhū na cittarūpaṃ
bhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham
hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na
nivāressantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave bhi-
kkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivārethā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe mogha-
purisā . . . na nivāressatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisā appa-
sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. tatra ce
sā bhikkhunī vosāsamānarūpā ṭhitā hoti idha sūpaṃ
detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti, tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhunī
apasādetabbā apasakka tāva bhagini yāva bhikkhū bhuñjanti-
ti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na paṭibhāseyya taṃ bhikkhunin
apasādetuṃ apasakka . . . bhuñjantīti, paṭidesetabbaṃ tehi
bhikkhūhi gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjimhā asappāyaṃ
pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemā 'ti. ||1||

bhikkhū pan' eva kulesu nimantitā bhuñjantīti: kulaṃ
nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulaṃ brāhmaṇakulaṃ vessa-
kulaṃ suddakulaṃ.

nimantitā bhuñjantīti pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena
bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti.

bhikkhunī nāma ubhatosaṃghe upasampannā.

vosāsanti nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā yathā-sambhattatā yathāsamānupajjhāyatā yathāsamānācariyatā, idha sūpaṃ detha idha odanaṃ dethā 'ti, esā vosāsanti nāma.

tehi bhikkhūhīti bhuñjamānehi bhikkhūhi. sā bhikkhuniṇī yā sā vosāsanti bhikkhuni. tehi bhikkhūhi sā bhikkhuni apasādetabbā apasakka . . . bhuñjantīti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasādite khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigraḥāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññī vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. upasampannāya vematiko . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññī . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannāya vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññī, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti attano bhattaṃ dāpeti na deti, aññesaṃ bhattaṃ deti na dāpeti, yaṃ na dinnam taṃ dāpeti, yattha na dinnam tattha dāpeti, sabbesaṃ samakam dāpeti, sikkhamānā vosāsati, sāmānerī vosāsati, pañca bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dutiyam.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyaṃ aññataram kulam ubhatopasannaṃ hoti, saddhāya vaḍḍhati, bhogena hāyati, yaṃ tasmim kule uppajjati purebbhattaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā, taṃ sabbaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vissajjetvā appekadā anasitā acchanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakya-puttiyā na mattaṃ jānitvā paṭigraheṣanti, ime imesaṃ datvā appekadā anasitā acchantīti. assosum kho bhikkhūtesaṃ manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave yaṃ kulāṃ saddhāya vadḍhati bhogena hāyati evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyaṃ kammena sekhasammūtiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. byattena bhikkhunā paṭibaleṇa saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ kulāṃ saddhāya vadḍhati bhogena hāyati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallāṃ, saṃgho itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammūtiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. itthannāmaṃ . . . hāyati. saṃgho . . . deti. yassāyasmato khamati itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammūtiyā dānaṃ so tuṇh' assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmassa kulassa sekhasammūti. khamati . . . dhārayāmi. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammātesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīm asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sāvattthiyaṃ ussavo hoti. manussā bhikkhū nimantetvā bhojenti, taṃ pi kho kulāṃ bhikkhū nimantesi. bhikkhū kukkucāyantā nādhivāseṇi paṭikkhittāṃ bhagavatā sekhasammātesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti. te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kim nu kho nāma amhākaṃ jīviteṇa yaṃ ayyā amhākaṃ na paṭigāhantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave nimantiteṇa sekhasammātesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammātesu kulesu pubbe ani-

mantito khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam . . . paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulūpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbaṃhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaṇḍivaram ādāya yena taṃ kulam ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilāno hoti. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhum etad avocum : bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittam animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti kukkucāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmaṃ gantvā bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilāno khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjimaṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti. || 3 ||

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulānīti, sekhasammatam nāma kulam yaṃ kulam saddhāya vadḍhati bhogena hāyati, evarūpassa kulassa ñattidutiyaena kammena sekhasammuti dinnā hoti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesū 'ti evarūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā animantito. gharūpacāraṃ okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nāma.

nimantito nâma ajjatanâya vâ svâtanâya vâ nimantito. ghar-
ûpacâraṃ anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nâma.

agilâno nâma sakkoti piṇḍâya caritum. gilâno nâma na
sakkoti piṇḍâya caritum.

khâdaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni yâmakâlikam sattâha-
kâlikam yâvajivikam t̥hapetvâ avasesaṃ khâdaniyaṃ nâma.
bhojaniyaṃ nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattu
maccho maṃsaṃ.

animantito agilâno khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmi paṭigaṇhâti,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesani-
yassa. || 1 ||

sekhasammate sekhasammatasaññi animantito agilâno khâ-
daniyaṃ vâ bhojaniyaṃ vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdati vâ
bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko
. . . sekhasammate asekhasammatasaññi . . . âpatti pâṭide-
saniyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajivikam âhâ-
ratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre
âpatti dukkaṭassa. asekhasammate sekhasammatasaññi, âpatti
dukkatassa. asekhasammate vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
asekhasammate asekhasammatasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti nimantitassa, gilânassa, nimantitassa vâ gilânassa
vâ sesakaṃ bhuñjati, aññesaṃ bhikkhâ tattha paññattâ
hoti, gharato nîharitvâ denti, niccabhattake, salâkabhatte,
pakkhike, uposathike, pâṭipadike, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâ-
likam yâvajivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, ummatta-
kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 4 ||

tatiyaṃ.

PÂṬIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Sâkiyadâsakâ avaruddhâ honti. Sâkiyâniyo
icchanti âraññakesu senâsanesu bhattaṃ kâtuṃ. assosum
kho Sâkiyadâsakâ Sâkiyâniyo kira âraññakesu senâsanesu
bhattaṃ kattukâmâ 'ti. te magge pariyutthimsu. Sâkiyâ-

niyo paṇitaṃ khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ ādāya āraññakaṃ senāsanaṃ agamaṃsu. Sākiyadāsakā nikkhamitvā Sākiyāniyo acchindimsu ca dūsesuṃ ca. Sākiyā nikkhamitvā te core saba bhaṇḍena gaheṭvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhaddantā ārāme core paṭivasante nāroccesantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū Sākiyānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ — pa —. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutthutāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senāsanaṇi sāsāṅka-sammatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ o' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu āraññakesu senāsanesu gilāno hoti. manussā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ādāya āraññakaṃ senāsanaṃ agamaṃsu. atha kho te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paṭikkhittaṃ āraññakesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum ti kukkuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya pavisitum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. bhikkhū . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā āraññakesu senāsanesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāditaṃ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senāsanaṇi sāsāṅka-sammatāni sappatibhayāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu

senâsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyaṃ vā
bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhârāme sahatthā patiggahetvā agilāno
khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, patidesetabbaṃ tena bhikkhunā
gārayhaṃ āvuso dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ pāṭidesani-
yaṃ, taṃ pāṭidesemīti. ||2||

yāni kho pana tāni āraññakāni senâsanānīti, āraññakaṃ
nāma senâsanam pañcadhanusatikam pacchimam. sâsaṅkaṃ
nāma ārāme ārāmûpacāre corānaṃ nivittṭhokāso dissati
bhuttokāso dissati tṭhitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati ni-
pannokāso dissati. sappatibhayaṃ nāma ārāme ārāmûpacāre
corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

tathârûpesu senâsanesu 'ti evarûpesu senâsanesu.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma pañcannam paṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ
appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. ārāmaṃ ārāmûpacāraṃ tṭhapetvā pa-
ṭisaṃviditaṃ etaṃ appaṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. paṭisaṃviditaṃ
nāma, yo koci itthi vā puriso vā ārāmaṃ ārāmûpacāraṃ
āgantvā ārocesi itthannāmassa bhante khādaniyaṃ bhojani-
yaṃ āharissantīti, sace sâsaṅkaṃ hoti sâsaṅkaṃ ti ācikkhi-
tabbaṃ, sace sappatibhayaṃ hoti sappatibhayaṃ ti ācikkhi-
tabbaṃ. sace hotu bhante āhariyissatīti bhaṇati, corā
vattabbā : manussā idh' upacaranti apasakkathā 'ti.

yāguyā paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivāro āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭi-
saṃviditaṃ nāma. bhattena paṭisaṃvidite tassa parivāro
āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma. khādaniyena paṭi-
saṃvidite tassa parivāro āhariyyati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ
nāma. kulena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim kule manusso khā-
daniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nā-
ma. gāmena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim gāme manusso khāda-
niyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma.
pūgena paṭisaṃvidite yo tasmim pūge manusso khādaniyaṃ
vā bhojaniyaṃ vā āharati, etaṃ paṭisaṃviditaṃ nāma.

khādaniyaṃ nāma . . . bhojaniyaṃ nāma . . . maṃsam.
ajjhârāmo nāma parikkhittassa ārāmassa antoārāmo, apari-
kkhittassa upacāro.

agilāno nāma sakkoti piṇḍāya gantum. gilāno nāma na
sakkoti piṇḍāya gantum.

appaṭisaṃviditaṃ agilāno khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiṭi paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti paṭidesaniyassa.

appaṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññi khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sabatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādati vā bhuñjati vā, āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. appaṭisaṃvidite vematiko . . . appaṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññi . . . āpatti paṭidesaniyassa. yāmakālikam sattaḥakālikam yāvajjivikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite appaṭisaṃviditasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paṭisaṃvidite paṭisaṃviditasaññi, anāpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti paṭisaṃvidite, gilānassa, paṭisaṃvidite vā gilānassa vā sesakam bhuñjati, bahārāme paṭiggahetvā antoārāme paribhuñjati, tatthajātakam mūlam vā tacam vā pattam vā puppham vā phalam vā paribhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattaḥakālikam yāvajjivikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 || 3 ||

catuttham.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro paṭidesaniyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhi, evam etaṃ dhārayāmiṭi.

paṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho panâyasanto sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ purato pi . . . nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosun kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi . . . nivâsessantîti. bhagavato . . . ârocesun. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraṇe [dhammim kathaṃ katvâ] bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtâpetvâ chabbaggiye bhikkhû paṭipucchi: saccaṃ kira tumhe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivâsethâ 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . nivâsessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha:

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsessâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ nivâsetabbaṃ nâbhimaṇḍalaṃ jānumaṇḍalaṃ paṭicchâdentena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||1||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ pârupanti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

parimaṇḍalaṃ pârupitabbaṃ ubho kaṇṇe samaṃ katvâ.

yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento pârupati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyaṃ vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchanti (*instead of gacchanti read, in chap. 4, nisîdanti*) — pa —.

supaṭicchanno antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

supaṭicchannena antaraghare gantabbam (nisîditabbam). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca kâyaṃ vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchati (nisîdati), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 4 it is added here, vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3. 4||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hattham pi pâdam pi kîlâpentâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

susamvuto antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

susamvutena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hattham vâ pâdam vâ kîlâpento antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||5. 6||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ olokontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakkhu antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

okkhittacakkhunâ antaraghare gantabbam (nis°) yugamattam pekkhantena. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||7. 8||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ukkhittakâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ ukkhipitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 10 it is added here*: vâsûpagatassa), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahâhasitaṃ hasantâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca mahâhasitaṃ hasanto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, hasanîyasmim vatthusmim mihitamattam karoti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||11. 12||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karontâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

appasaddo antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||13. 14||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) kâyam olambentâ — pa —.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kâyam paggahevâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kâyam olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (*in chap. 16 it is added here, vâsûpagatassa*), âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||15. 16||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) bâhum olambentâ — pa —.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bâhum paggahevâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bâhum olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (*as in chap. 15. 16*) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||17. 18||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) sîsam olambentâ — pa —.

na sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) . . . (*see chap. 17. 18*) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû khambhakatâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisîdanti) — pa —.

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmiti) sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca ekato vâ ubhato vâ khambham katvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 21. 22 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sasīsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na oguṇṭhito antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paṭicca sasīsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchati (nis°), âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 23. 24 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gamissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gantabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 25 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīdanti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīdissāmīti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisīditabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthikâya vâ antaraghare nisīdati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, vāsūpagatassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 26 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti chaḍḍetukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

sakkaccam piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti chaḍḍetukâmo viya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 27 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ olokontâ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jânanti — pa —.

pattasaññi piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokonto piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhantâ sūpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samasūpakam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

sūpo nâma dve sūpâ muggasūpo mâsasūpo hatthahâriyo. samasūpako piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 29 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thûpikatam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhanti — pa —.

samatitthikam piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

samatitthiko piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca thûpikataṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
 anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, âpadâsu, ummatta-
 kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti abhuñjitukâmâ viya — pa —.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

sakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca asakkaccaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||31||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ olokenâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti âkirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññi piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

pattasaññinâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ olokeno piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||32||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû taṃ taṃ omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadânaṃ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

sapadânaṃ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca taṃ taṃ omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, aññesaṃ dento omasati, aññassa bhājane âkiranto omasati, uttari-bhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||33||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjantâ sûpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasûpakam piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

sûpo nâma dve sûpâ muggasûpo mâsasûpo hatthahâriyo. samasûpako piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sûpañ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, rasarase, nâtakânam, pavâritânam, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||34||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjissâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca thûpato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtaṃ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, parittake sese ekato samkaddhitvâ omadditvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||35||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sûpaṃ pi byañjanam pi odanena paṭicchâdenti bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya — pe —.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdessâmi bhiyyokamyatam upâdâyâ 'ti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sûpaṃ vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdetabbam bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sûpaṃ vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdeti bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, sâmikâ paṭicchâdetvâ denti, na bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||36||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manâpaṃ kassa sâdum na ruccatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso khamanîyaṃ kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkucâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ sūpaṃ pi odanaṃ pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâpadaṃ uddiseyyâtha :

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilânena attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sūpaṃ vâ odanaṃ vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcecca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, ñâtakânam, pavâritânaṃ, aṇṇass' atthâya, attano dhanena, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||2|| 37||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhânasaññî paresam pattam olokenti — pa —.

na ujjhânasaññî paresam pattam olokessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ujjhânasaññinâ paresam patto oloketabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca ujjhânasaññî paresam pattam oloketi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. .

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, dassâmiti vâ dâpessâmiti vâ oloketi, na ujjhânasaññissa, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 38 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mahantaṃ kabaḷam karonti — pa —.

nâtimahantam kabaḷam karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

nâtimahanto kabaḷo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca mahantaṃ kabaḷam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 39 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû dīgham âlopaṃ karonti — pa —.

parimaṇḍalaṃ âlopaṃ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

parimaṇḍalo âlopo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca dīgham âlopaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, khajjake, phalâphale, uttaribhaṅge, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 40 ||

sakkaccavaggo catuttho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû anâhaṭe kabaḷe mukhadvâraṃ vivaranti — pa —.

na anâhate kabale mukhadvâram vivarissâmîti
sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na anâhate kabale mukhadvâram vivaritabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca anâhate kabale mukhadvâram vivarati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||41||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhuñjamâṇa sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipanti — pa —.

na bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na bhuñjamânena sabbo hattho mukhe pakkhipitabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||42||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sakabaleṇa mukhena byâharanti — pa —.

na sakabaleṇa mukhena byâharissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sakabaleṇa mukhena byâharitabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sakabaleṇa mukhena byâharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||43||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicca piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇicca, asatiyâ, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||44||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kabalāvacchedakam bhuñjanti.

na kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca kabaḷāvacchedakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhaṅge, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||45||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na avagaṇḍakāra-kam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca ekato vā ubhato vā gaṇḍam katvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, phalāphale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||46||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-ram chaḍḍento hattham niddhunati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||47||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca sitthāvakāra-kam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-

raṃ chaḍḍento siththaṃ chaḍḍiyyati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 48 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jivhānicchārakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na jivhānicchārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na jivhānicchārakaṃ . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 49 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū capucapukārakaṃ bhuñjanti — pa —.

na capucapukārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na capucapukārakaṃ . . . ādikammikassā 'ti. || 50 ||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññātarena brāhmaṇena saṃghassa payopānaṃ paṭiyattaṃ hoti. bhikkhū surusurukārakaṃ khīraṃ pivanti. aññātaro naṭapubbako bhikkhu evaṃ āha : sabb' āyaṃ maññe saṃgho sītikato 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā te . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvaṃ bhikkhu saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ akāsitī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa saṃghaṃ ārabba davaṃ karissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa —. vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi. na bhikkhave buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā ārabba davo kātabbo. yo kareyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na surusurukārakaṃ bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na surusurukârakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||51||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû hatthanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na hatthanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karanîyâ.

na hatthanillehakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||52||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pattanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karanîyâ.

na pattanillehakam . . . anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — gilâ-nassa, parittake sese ekato samkaḍḍhitvâ nillehitvâ bhuñjati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||53||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 52. *Instead of* hatthanillehakam *read* oṭṭhanillehakam). ||54||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakalâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pāsâde sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiganhanti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânâ . . . vipâcentânâ. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiganhantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâ . . . vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha:

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahessâmîti sikkhâ karanîyâ.

na sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇoicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, dhovissâ-mîti vâ dhovâpessâ-mîti vâ paṭigaṇhâti, âpadâsu, ummatta-kassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||55||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumâragire Bhesakaḷâvane migadâye. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pâsâde sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍenti. manussâ . . . vipâ-centi : katham hi nâma samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessanti seyyathâpi gihikâ-mabhogino 'ti. assosum kho . . . (see chap. 55) . . . uddiseyyâtha :

na sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍḍetabbam. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antarghare chaḍḍeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇoicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, uddharitvâ vâ bhinditvâ vâ paṭiggahetvâ vâ nîharitvâ vâ chaḍḍeti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||56||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâ-centi : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammam desessantîti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave chattapâṇissa dhammam desethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhâ-padam uddiseyyâtha :

na chattapâṇissa dhammam desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ 'ti.

evaṇ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû chattapâṇissa gilânassa

dhammaṃ desetum kukkuccāyanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā chattapāṇissa gilānassa dhammaṃ na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave chattapāṇissa gilānassa dhammaṃ desetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

chattaṃ nāma tīṇi chattāni setachattaṃ kilañjachattaṃ paṇṇachattaṃ maṇḍalabaddhaṃ salākabaddhaṃ.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasaṃhito dhammupasaṃhito.

deseyyā 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade āpatti dukkaṭassa. akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anāda-riyaṃ paṭicca chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||57||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū daṇḍapāṇissa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

daṇḍo nāma majjhimaṃ purisaṃ catuhattho daṇḍo. tato ukkaṭṭho adaṇḍo, omako adaṇḍo.

na daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anāda-riyaṃ paṭicca daṇḍapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||58||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū satthapāṇissa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na satthapāṇissa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessā-mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

sattham nâma ekatodhâram ubhatodhâram paharani.
na satthapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 59 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû âvudhapâṇissa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

âvudham nâma câpo kodaṇḍo.

na âvudhapâṇissa agilânassa . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 60 ||

surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâdukârûḷhassa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

na pâdukârûḷhassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-
dariyam paṭicca akkantassa vâ paṭimukkassa vâ omukkassa
vâ agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 61 ||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 61. *Instead of* pâdukârûḷhassa
read upâhanârûḷhassa) || 62 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû yânatatassa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammam desessâ-
mîti sikkhâ karaṇiyâ.

yânam nâma vayham ratho sakatam sandamânikâ sivikâ
pâṭaṅkî.

na yânatatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâda-
riyam paṭicca yânatatassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti
dukkatassa.

anâpatti asaṇḍicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 63 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sayanagatassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca antamaso chamâya pi nipannassa sayanaga-tassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 64 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pallatthikâya nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthikâya vâ nisinnassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 65 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vetṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

vetṭhitasîso nâma kesantaṃ na dassâpetvâ vetṭhito hoti.

na vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâ-dariyaṃ paṭicca vetṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ deseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṇcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, kesantaṃ vivarâpetvâ deseti, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 66 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû oguṇṭhitasîsassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na oguṇṭhitasîsassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâ-mîti sikkhâ karaṇîyâ.

ogunṭhitasāso nāma sasīsaṃ pāruto vuccati.

na ogunṭhitasāsassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anā-dariyaṃ paṭicca ogunṭhitasāsassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sīsaṃ vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||67||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyaṃ paṭicca chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇṇicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||68||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nīce āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa dhammaṃ desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nīce . . . desessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave nīce . . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisa nīce . . . desessatha. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :

bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Bārāṇasiyaṃ aūñatarassa chapakassa pajāpati gabbhinī ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave sā chapakī taṃ chapakaṃ etaḍ avoca : gabbhinī 'mhi ayyaputta, icchāmi ambaṃ khāditaṃ ti. n' atthi ambaṃ, akālo ambassā 'ti. sace na labhissāmi marissāmīti. tena kho pana samayena rañño ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ ambaṃ abhirūhitvā nilīno acchi. atha kho bhikkhave rājā purohitena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ yena so ambo ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā uce āsane nisīditvā mantaṃ pari-

yāpuṇāti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad ahosi :
yāva adhammiko ayam rājā, yatra hi nāma uce āsane nisī-
ditvā mantam pariyaṇissati. ayañ ca brāhmaṇo adhammi-
ko, yatra hi nāma nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa
mantam vācessati. ahañ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'ham itthiyā
kāraṇā rañño ambam avaharāmi. sabbam idam ca parigatan
ti tatth' eva paripati.

ubho attham na jānanti ubho dhammam na passare
yo cāyam mantam vāceti yo cādhammen' adhiyyati. |
sālīnam odano bhutto suci mamsupasecano,
tasmā dhamme na vattāmi, dhammo ariyebhi vaṇṇito. |
dhir atthu tam dhanalābham yasalābhañ ca brāhmaṇa
yā vutti vinipātena adhammacaraṇena vā. |
paribbaja mahābrahme, pacant' aññe pi pāpino,
mā tvaṃ adhammo ācarito asmā kumbham iva bhidā 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nice āsane nisīditvā uce
āsane nisinnassa mantam vācetum. kim aṅga pana etarahi
na amanāpā bhavissati nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane
nisinnassa dhammam desetum. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appa-
sannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave
imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

na nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa
agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā kara-
ṇīyā.

na nice āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa
dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca nice āsane nisī-
ditvā uce āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti
dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaṇcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 69 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame. tena
kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ṭhitā nisinnassa
dhammam desenti — pa —.

na ṭhito nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam desessā-
mīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na ṭhitena nisinnassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . ādikammi-
kassā 'ti. || 70 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pacchato gacchantâ purato gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na pacchato gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||71||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uppathena gacchantâ pathena gacchantassa dhammaṃ desenti — pa —.

na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa agilânassa dhammaṃ desessâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||72||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ÷hitaṃ uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na ÷hito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na ÷hitenâ agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca ÷hito agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṃcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||73||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû harite uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti — pa —.

na harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karissâmiti sikkhâ karaṇīyâ.

na harite agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ kheḷo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca harite agilâno uccâraṃ vâ passâvaṃ vâ kheḷaṃ vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asaṃcicca, asatīyâ, ajānantassa, gilânassa, appaharite kato haritaṃ ottharati, âpadâsu, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||74||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udaye uccâraṃ pi passâvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi karonti. manussâ . . . vipâ-

centi : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāma-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uduke . . . karissantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave uduke . . . karothā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathaṃ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā uduke . . . karissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na uduke uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhū uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum kukkucāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā uduke uccāram pi passāvam pi kheḷam pi kātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na uduke agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā karissāmiti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na uduke agilānena uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kātabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca uduke agilāno uccāram vā . . . karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, thale kato udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanattassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2|| 75 ||

pādukavaggo sattamo.

uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto sekhiyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī. evam etam dhārayāmīti.

sekhiyā dhammā niṭṭhitā.

Ime kho pañāyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti: uppannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūḷhavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbam, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

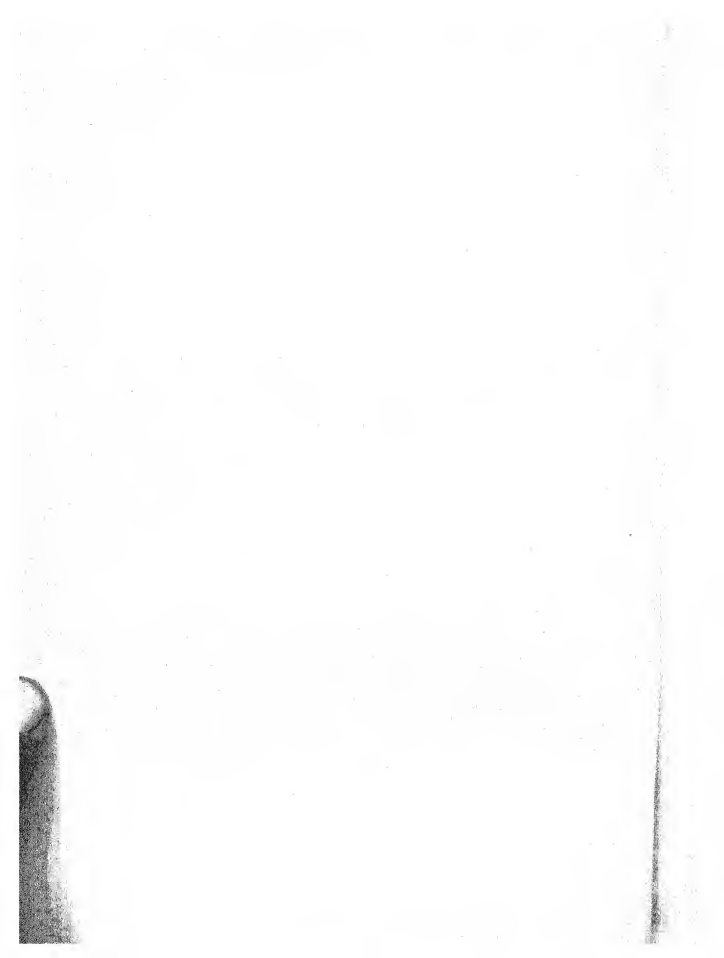
uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. tatthāyasmante pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī. evam etaṃ dhārayāmi.

uddiṭṭham kho āyasmanto nidānaṃ, uddiṭṭhā cattāro pārājikā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā terasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā dve aniyatā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā timsa nissaggiyā pācittiya dhammā, uddiṭṭhā dvenavuti pācittiya dhammā, uddiṭṭhā cattāro pāṭidesaniyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sekhiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato suttāgataṃ suttapariyāpannaṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati. tattha sabbeḥ' eva samaggehi sammōdamānehi avivadamānehi sikkhitabban ti.

Mahāvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.



BHĪKKHUNĪVIBHAṆGA.



Namo tassa bhagavato arabato sammāsambuddhassa.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihāraṃ kattukāmo hoti. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca: icchāmi ahaṃ ayye bhikkhunīsamghassa vihāraṃ kātum, detha me navakammikaṃ bhikkhunin ti. tena kho pana samayena catasso bhaginiyo bhikkhunisū pabbajitā honti Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā Thullanandā 'ti. tāsū Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī tarunapabbajitā abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā paṇḍitā byattā medhāvinī dakkhā analasā tatrūpāyāya vīmaṃsāya samannāgatā ahaṃ kātum ahaṃ samvidhātum. atha kho bhikkhunīsamgho Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhunim sammannitvā Sāḷhassa Migāranattuno navakammikaṃ adāsi. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhassa Migāranattuno nivesanaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ gacchati vāsim detha pharasuṃ detha kuṭhārīṃ detha kuddālaṃ detha nikhādanaṃ dethā 'ti. Sāḷho pi Migāranattā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ gacchati katākatam jānitum. te abhiphamdassanena paṭibaddhacittā ahesuṃ. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhunim dūsetum okāsaṃ alabhamāno etad eva atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattaṃ akāsi. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhattagge āsanaṃ paññāpento ettakā bhikkhuniyo ayyāya Sundarīnandāya vuḍḍhatarā 'ti ekamantaṃ āsanaṃ paññāpesi, ettakā navakatarā 'ti ekamantaṃ āsanaṃ paññāpesi, paṭicchanne okāse nikūṭe Sundarīnandāya

bhikkhuniyā āsanam paññāpesi yathā therā bhikkhuniyo jāneyyumaṃ navakānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyumaṃ therānam bhikkhunīnam santike nisinnā 'ti. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa kālam ārocāpesi : kālo ayye nitthitam bhattan ti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī sallakkhetvā na bahukato Sāḷho Migāranattā bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsi, maṃ so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti, antevāsibhikkhunim ānāpesi : gaccha me piṇḍapātam nīhara, yo ca maṃ pucchati, gilānā 'ti paṭivedhīti. evaṃ ayye 'ti kho sā bhikkhunī Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā paccassosi. tena kho pana samayena Sāḷho Migāranattā bahidvāraakoṭṭhake ṭhito hoti Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim paṭipucchanto kahaṃ ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā kahaṃ ayye ayyā Sundarīnandā 'ti. evaṃ vutte Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram etad avoca : gilānāvuso, piṇḍapātam nīharissāmi. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā yam p' āham atthāya bhikkhunīsamghassa bhattam akāsim ayyāya Sundarīnandāya kāraṇā 'ti manusse ānāpetvā bhikkhunīsamgham bhattena parivisathā 'ti vatvā yena bhikkhunūpassayo ten' upasaṃkami. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī bahārāmakotṭhake ṭhitā hoti Sāḷham Migāranattāram patimānenti. addasa kho Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna upassayam pavisitvā sāsīsam pārupitvā mañcake nipajji. atha kho Sāḷho Migāranattā yena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kissa nipannāsīti. evaṃ h' etaṃ āvuso hoti yā anicchantam icchatīti. ky āhan taṃ ayye na icchissāmi, api cāham okāsam na labhāmi taṃ dūsetun ti avassuto avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajji. tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarā bhikkhunī jarādubbalā caranagilānā Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā avidūre nipannā hoti. addasa kho sā bhikkhunī Sāḷham Migāranattāram avassutam avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajjantam, disvāna ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggam sādī-

yissatīti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ santutṭhâ lajjiniyo kukkucikâ sikkhâkâmâ tâ ujjhâyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Sundarīnandâ avassutâ . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. te bhikkhū ujjhâyanti khīyanti vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nâma Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī avassutâ . . . sâdiyissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ sannipâtāpetvâ bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī avassutâ . . . sâdiyīti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vīgarahi buddho bhagavâ : ananucchaviyaṃ bhikkhave Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyâ ananulomikaṃ appatirūpaṃ assāmaṇakaṃ akappiyaṃ akaraṇiyaṃ. kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Sundarīnandâ bhikkhunī avassutâ . . . sâdiyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vâ pasādāya pasannānaṃ vâ bhiyyobhāvāya, atha kho taṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ c' eva apasādāya pasannānaṃ ca ekaccānaṃ aññathattāyâ 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhunim anekapariyāyena vīgarahitvâ dubbharatāya dupposatāya mahiechatāya asantutṭhiyâ saṃgaṇikāya kosajjassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsivâ anekapariyāyena subharatāya suposatāya appicchatāya santutṭhiyâ sallekhassa dhūtassa pāsādikassa apacayassa viriyārambhassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsivâ bhikkhūnaṃ tadanucchavikaṃ tadanulomikaṃ dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca : saṃghasutṭhūtāya saṃghaphāsutāya dumaṇkūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ niggaḥāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ phāsuvihārāya dīṭṭhadhammīkānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya saṃparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭighātāya appasannānaṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya saddhammatṭhitiyâ vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī avassutâ avassutassa purisa-pugga-lassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalam āmasanaṃ vâ parāmasanaṃ vâ gahaṇaṃ vâ chupanaṃ vâ paṭipīḷanaṃ vâ sâdiyeyya, ayam pi pārājikâ hoti asaṃvāsā ubbhajānumaṇḍalikâ 'ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ yathâyuttâ yathâjaccâ yathânâmâ yathâgottâ yathâsîlâ yathâvihârinî yathâgocarâ therâ vâ navâ vâ majjhimâ vâ, esâ vuccati yâ panâ 'ti.

bhikkhunîti : bhikkhakâ 'ti bhikkhunî, bhikkhâcariyaṃ ajjhupagatâ 'ti bhikkhunî, bhinnapaṭadharâ 'ti bhikkhunî, sâmaññâya bhikkhunî, paṭiññâya bhikkhunî, ehi bhikkhunîti bhikkhunî, tîhi saraṇagamanehi upasampannâ 'ti bhikkhunî, bhadrâ bhikkhunî, sârâ bhikkhunî, sekhâ bhikkhunî, asekhâ bhikkhunî, samaggena ubhatosaṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhânârahena upasampannâ 'ti bhikkhunî. tatra yāyaṃ bhikkhunî samaggena ubhatosaṃghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena ṭhânârahena upasampannâ, ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

avassutâ nâma sârattâ apekkhavâ paṭibaddhacittâ. avassuto nâma sâratto apekkhavâ paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchânagato, viññû paṭibalo kâyasamsaggaṃ samâpajjitum.

adhakkhakan ti hetṭhakkhakam. ubbhajânumaṇḍalan ti uparijânumaṇḍalam.

âmasanaṃ nâma âmatṭhamattaṃ. parâmasanan nâma ito c' ito ca saṃcopanaṃ. gahaṇaṃ nâma gahitaṃ. chupanan nâma phutṭhamattaṃ. patipīḷanaṃ vâ sâdiyeyyâ 'ti aṇḍaṃ gahetvâ nipīḷanaṃ sâdiyati.

ayaṃ pīti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pârâjikâ hotīti : seyyathâpi nâma puriso sîsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitum, evam eva bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam âmasanaṃ vâ parâmasanaṃ vâ gahaṇaṃ vâ chupanaṃ vâ patipīḷanaṃ vâ sâdiyanti assamaṇi hoti asakya-dhitâ. tena vuccati pârâjikâ hotīti.

asaṃvâsâ 'ti, saṃvâso nâma ekakammaṃ ekuddeso sama-sikkhâtâ, eso saṃvâso nâma. so tâya saddhiṃ n' atthi, tena vuccati asaṃvâsâ 'ti. || 1 ||

ubhato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam kâyena kâyaṃ âmasati, âpatti pârâjikassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyaṃ âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyaṃ

āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam kāyena kāyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyaṃ āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asaṇḍicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummatikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

bhikkhunīvibhaṅge paṭhamapārājikam niṭṭhitam.



PĀRĀJIKĀ, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī Sāḷhena Migāra-nattunā gabbhinī hoti. yāva gabbho taruṇo ahosi tāva cchādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi. bhikkhu-niyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: Sundarī-nandā kho ayye aciravibbhantā vijātā. kacci no sā bhi-kkhunī yeva samānā gabbhinīti. evam ayye 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhi-kkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi na gaṇassa ārocesīti. yo etissā avaṇṇo mayh' eso avaṇṇo, yā etissā akitti mayh' esā akitti, yo etissā ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissā alābho mayh' eso alābho. ky āham ayye attano avaṇṇam attano akittim attano ayasam attano alābham paresam ārocessāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā jānam pārājikam dham-mam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodessati na gaṇassa ārocessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesam. bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim paka-rāṇe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū paṭipucchī: saccam kira bhikkhave Thulla-nandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodesi . . . āro-cesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam . . . paṭicodessati . . . ārocessati. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānam vā pasādāya pasannānam vā . . . aññathattāyā 'ti — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhā-padam uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhā-paṇnam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyya na gaṇassa āroceyya yadā ca sā ṭhītā vā assa cutā vā nāsītā vā avasatā vā sā pacchā evam vadeyya: pubbevāham ayye aññāsim etam bhikkhunim evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bha-

ginīti, no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyaṃ na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti, ayaṃ pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhunīti — pa — ayaṃ imasmiṃ atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmāṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ ti aṭṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ aññataraṃ pārājikaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ.

n' ev' attanā paṭicodeyyā 'ti na sayāṃ codeyya. na gaṇassa āroceyyā 'ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyya.

yadā ca sā ṭhitā vā assa cutā vā 'ti: ṭhitā nāma salīṅge ṭhitā vuccati. cutā nāma kālāṃkatā vuccati. nāsitā nāma sayāṃ vā vibbhantā hoti aññehi vā nāsitā. avasaṭṭā nāma titthāyatanaṃ saṃkantā vuccati.

sā pacchā evaṃ vadeyya: pubbevāhaṃ ayye aññāsim etaṃ bhikkhuniṃ evarūpā ca evarūpā ca sā bhaginīti no ca kho attanā paṭicodeyyan ti sayāṃ vā na codeyyaṃ, na gaṇassa āroceyyan ti na aññāsaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ āroceyyaṃ.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanaṃ pamutto abhabbo haritattāya, evaṃ eva bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhuniṃ n' ev' attanā paṭicodessāmi na gaṇassa āroccessāmi ti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte assamaṇī hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhālā pharusā jīvitantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññā patirūpā bhikkhuniyo apassantī nāroceti, na cchādetukāmā nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammena 'ti nāroceti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

dutiyāṃ pārājikaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhitaṃ Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhīpubbaṃ anuvattati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena . . . anuvattissatthi — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattatthi. saccaṃ bhagavā. vīgarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhitaṃ bhikkhuṃ dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaṃ apaṭikāraṃ akatasahāyaṃ taṃ anuvatteyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evaṃ assa vacanīyā: eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhito dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaro apaṭikāro akatasahāyo, māyye etaṃ bhikkhuṃ anuvattitthi. evaṃ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitaḥ tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalaṃ. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi pārājikā hoti asaṃvāsā ukkhittānuvattikā 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ thito.

ukkhito nāma āpattiyaḥ adassanena vā appaṭikammaṇa vā appaṭinissaggena vā ukkhito.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusāsanena 'ti jinasāsanena buddhasāsanena.

anādaro nāma saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā puggalaṃ vā kammaṃ vā nādiyati. apaṭikāro nāma ukkhito anosārito.

akatasahāyo nāma, samānasamvāsakā bhikkhū vuccanti saḥāyā. so tehi saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahāyo 'ti.

tam anuvatteyyā 'ti yaṃdiṭṭhiko so hoti yaṃkhantiko yaṃruciko sāpi taṃdiṭṭhikā hoti taṃkhantikā taṃrucikā.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī. bhikkhunihāti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace paṇissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṇissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham pi ākaddhitvā vattabbā : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena saṃghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace paṇissajjati, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce paṇissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitaḥṭabbā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitaḥṭabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anādaṃ apaṭikāraṃ akatasahāyaṃ tam anuvattati. sā taṃ vatthum na paṇissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . na paṇissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāsati tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na khamati, sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etaṃ attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etaṃ attham vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṇissaggāya. khamati saṃghassa . . . dhārayāmi.

ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti : seyyathāpi nāma puthusilā dvedhā bhinnā appaṭisandhikā hoti, evam eva bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ

samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī assamaṇī hoti asakya-dhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti.

asaṃvāsā 'ti saṃvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asaṃvāsā 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme vematikā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti pārājikassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyapārājikam niṭṭhitam.

PĀRĀJIKĀ, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam pi sādīyanti saṃghāṭikappaṇagahaṇam pi sādīyanti santiṭṭhanti pi sallapanti pi saṃketam pi gacchanti purisassa pi abbhāgamanam sādīyanti channam pi anupavisanti kāyam pi tadatthāya upasaṃharanti etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sādīyissanti . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gacchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāyā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharanti . . . paṭisevanatthāyā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . upasaṃharissanti . . . paṭisevanatthāya. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya saṃghāṭikappaṇagahaṇam vā sādīyeyya santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā saṃketam

vâ gaccheyya purisassa vâ abbhâgamanam sâdiyeyya channam
vâ anupaviseyya kâyam vâ tadatthâya upasamhareyya etassa
asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya, ayam pi pārâjikâ hoti
asamvâsâ aṭṭhavatthukâ 'ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunīti.

avassutâ nâma sârattâ apekkhavâ paṭibaddhacittâ. avassuto
nâma sâratto apekkhavâ paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na
tiracchânagato viññû paṭibalo kâyasamsaggaṃ samâpajjitum.

hatthagahanaṃ vâ sâdiyeyyâ 'ti: hattho nâma kapparam
upâdâya yâva agganakhâ. etassa asaddhammassa paṭiseva-
natthâya ubbhakkhakam adhojânumaṇḍalam gahanaṃ sâdi-
yati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

samghâtikanagahanaṃ vâ sâdiyeyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddham-
massa paṭisevanatthâya nivattham vâ pârutam vâ gahanaṃ
sâdiyati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

santiṭṭheyya vâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya
purisassa hatthapâse tiṭṭhati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

sallapeyya vâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthâya
purisassa hatthapâse ðhitâ sallapati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

samketam vâ gaccheyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭiseva-
natthâya purisena itthannâmanam okâsam âgacchâ 'ti vuttâ
gacchati, pade pade âpatti dukkaṭassa. purisassa hatthapâ-
sam okkantamatte âpatti thullaccayassa.

purisassa vâ abbhâgamanam sâdiyeyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddham-
massa paṭisevanatthâya purisassa abbhâgamanam sâdiyati,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. hatthapâsam okkantamatte âpatti thulla-
ccayassa.

channam vâ anupaviseyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭi-
sevanatthâya yena kenaci paṭicchannam okâsam pavitṭha-
matte âpatti thullaccayassa.

kâyam vâ tadatthâya upasamhareyyâ 'ti, etassa asaddham-
massa paṭisevanatthâya purisassa hatthapâse ðhitâ kâyam
upasamharati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pârâjikâ hotiti: seyyathâpi nâma tâlo matthakacchinno
abhabbo punavirûḍhiyâ, evam eva bhikkhunī aṭṭhamam

vatthum paripûrentî assamaṇî hoti asakyadhîtà. tena vuccati pārâjikâ hotîti.

asamvâsâ 'ti samvâso nâma . . . tena vuccati asamvâsâ 'ti. ||1||

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, asâdiyantiyâ, ummattikâya, khittacittâya, vedanattâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

catutthapârâjikam nitthitam.

udditthâ kho ayyâyo aṭṭha pārâjikâ dhammâ yesam bhikkhunî aññataram vâ aññataram vâ âpajjitvâ na labhati bhikkhunîhi saddhim samvâsam, yathâ pure tathâ pacchâ pārâjikâ hoti asamvâsâ. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. parisuddh' etth' ayyâyo, tasmâ tunhî, evam etaṃ dhârayâmîti.

pârâjikakaṇḍam nitthitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

SAMGHĀDISESA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatara upāsako bhikkhunīsaṃghassa uddositaṃ datvā kalamkato hoti. tassa dve puttā honti, eko assaddho appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikaṃ sâpateyyaṃ vibhajimsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ etad avoca : ambhākaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. evaṃ vutte so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, ambhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so assaddho appasanno taṃ saddhaṃ pasannaṃ etad avoca : ambhākaṃ uddosito, taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, ambhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so assaddho . . . taṃ bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno sace mayhaṃ bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dassāmīti taṃ assaddhaṃ appasannaṃ etad avoca : bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so uddosito tehi bhājiyamāno tassa assaddhassa appasannassa pâpupâti. atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : nikkhamath' ayye, ambhākaṃ uddosito 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca : māyyo evaṃ avaca, tumhākaṃ pitunā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na dinno 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. mahāmattā evaṃ āhaṃsu : ko ayye jānāti bhikkhunīsaṃghassa dinno 'ti. evaṃ vutte Thullanandā bhikkhunī te mahāmatte etad

avoca : api n' ayyo tumhehi diṭṭham vā sutam vā sakkhim
 ṭhapayitvā dānam diyyamānan ti. atha kho te mahāmattā
 saccam kho ayyā āhā 'ti tam uddositam bhikkhunīsamghassa
 akamsu. atha kho so puriso parājito ujjhāyati khīyati
 vipāceti : assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. katham
 hi nāma ambhākam uddositam acchindāpessantīti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānam etam attham ārocesi. mahā-
 mattā tam purisam daṇḍāpesum. atha kho so puriso daṇḍiko
 bhikkhunūpassayassa avidūre ājīvikaseyyam kārāpetvā ājī-
 vike uyyojesi : etā bhikkhuniyo accāvadathā 'ti. Thulla-
 nandā bhikkhunī mahāmattānam etam attham ārocesi. ma-
 hāmattā tam purisam bandhāpesum. manussā ujjhāyanti
 khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uddositam
 acchindāpesum, dutiyam pi daṇḍāpesum, tatiyam pi bandhā-
 pesum. idāni ghātāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo
 tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo
 appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thulla-
 nandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhu-
 niyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum — pa —. saccam
 kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayavādikā viha-
 ratīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. ka-
 tham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ussayā-
 vādikā viharissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . .
 uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ussayavādikā vihareyya gahapatinā
 vā gahapatiputtena vā dāsena vā kammakārena vā antamaso
 samaṇaparibbājakenāpi, ayaṃ bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam
 dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
 ussayavādikā nāma attakārikā vuccati.
 gahapati nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto
 nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

dāso nāma antojāto dhanakkīto karamarānīto.

kammakāro nāma bhāṭako āhatako.

samaṇaparibbājako nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca
 sikkhamānañ ca sāmaṇerañ ca sāmaṇeriñ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci
 paribbājakasamāpanno.

aṭṭaṃ karissāmīti dutiyaṃ vā pariyesati gacchati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekassa āroceti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dutiyassa āroceti, āpatti thullaccayassa. aṭṭapariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

paṭhamāpattikan ti, saha vatthujjhācārā āpajjati asamanubhāsanāya.

nissāraṇīyan ti, saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādisesan ti, saṃgho 'va tassā āpattiyā mānattaṃ deti mūlāya paṭikassati abbhethi, na sambahulā na ekā bhikkhunī, tena vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. tass' eva āpattinikāyassa nāma kammaṃ adhivacanam, tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti manussehi ākaḍḍhiyamānā gacchati, ārakkhaṃ yāceti, anodissa ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyaṃ aññatarassa Licchavissa pajāpati aticārini hoti. atha kho so Licchavi taṃ itthiṃ etad avoca: sādhu viramāhi, anattaṃ kho te karissāmā 'ti. evam pi vuccamānā nādiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyā Licchavigaṇo sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho so Licchavi te Licchavino etad avoca: ekaṃ me ayyo itthiṃ anujānāthā 'ti. kā nāma sā 'ti. mayhaṃ pajāpati aticarati, taṃ ghātessāmīti. jānāhīti. assosi kho sā itthi sāmiko kira maṃ ghātetukāmo 'ti varabhaṇḍam ādāya Sāvattthiṃ gantvā titthiye upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. titthiyā na icchimsu pabbājetuṃ. bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. bhikkhuniyo pi na icchimsu pabbājetuṃ. Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhaṇḍakaṃ dassetvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ bhaṇḍakaṃ gahetvā pabbājesi. atha kho so Licchavi taṃ itthiṃ gavesanto Sāvattthiṃ gantvā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitaṃ disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasaṃkami,

upasaṃkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadikosalaṃ etad avoca : pajā-pati me deva varabhaṇḍaṃ ādāya Sāvattṃhaṃ anuppattā, taṃ devo anujānātū 'ti. tena hi bhāṇe vicinitvā ācikkhā 'ti. diṭṭhā deva bhikkhuniṃsu pabbajitā 'ti. sace bhāṇe bhikkhuniṃsu pabbajitā na sā labbhā kiñci kātum. svākkhāto bhagavatā dhammo, caratu brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ 'ti. atha kho so Licchavi ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo coriṃ pabbājessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licchavissa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā coriṃ pabbājessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī coriṃ pabbājesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī coriṃ pabbājessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ coriṃ vajjhaṃ viditaṃ anapaloketvā rājānaṃ vā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā pūgaṃ vā seṇiṃ vā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

corī nāma yā pañcamāsakaṃ vā atirekapañcamāsakaṃ vā agghanakaṃ adinnaṃ theyyasaṃkhātaṃ ādiyati, esā corī nāma.

vajjhā nāma yaṃ katvā vajjhappattā hoti.

viditā nāma aññehi manussehi ñātā hoti vajjhā esā 'ti.

anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

rājā nāma, yattha rājā anusāsati rājā apaloketabbo.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhuniṃsaṃgho vuccati, bhikkhuniṃsaṃgho apaloketabbo.

gaṇo nāma, yattha gaṇo anusāsati gaṇo apaloketabbo.

pūgo nāma, yattha pūgo anusāsati pūgo apaloketabbo.

seṇi nāma, yattha seṇi anusāsati, seṇi apaloketabbo.

aññatra kappā 'ti t̥hapetvā kappam. kappan nāma dve kappāni titthiyesu vā pabbajitā hoti aññāsu vā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā.

aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti saṃghādisesassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ayam pīti purimam upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

coriyā corisaññā aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. coriyā vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. coriyā acoriṣaññā . . . anāpatti. acoriyā corisaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā acoriṣaññā, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhāpeti, kappakam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā gāmakam nātikulam agamāsi. Bhaddā Kāpilāni tam bhikkhunim apassantī bhikkhuniyo pucchi : kham itthannāma, na dissatīti. bhikkhunīhi saddhim ayye bhaṇḍitvā na dissatīti. amma amukasmin gāmake etissā nātikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhunim passitvā etad avocum : kissa tvam ayye ekikā āgatā. kacci 'si appadhamsitā 'ti. appadhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarāhi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaraṃ gacchissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sāketā Sāvattihī addhānamaggapaṭipannā honti. antaraṃ magge nadī taritabbā hoti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo nāvike upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum : sādhu no āvuso tārethā 'ti. nāyye sakkā ubho sakiṃ tāretun ti eko ekaṃ uttāresi, uttiṇṇo uttiṇṇaṃ dūsesi, anuttiṇṇo anuttiṇṇaṃ dūsesi. tā pacchā samāgantvā pucchimsu : kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvaṃ pana ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Sāvattihī gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekā nadīpāraṃ gacchissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekā vā nadīpāraṃ gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalessu janapadesu Sāvattihī gantvā sāyaṃ aññātaraṃ gāmaṃ upagacchimsu. tattha aññātaraṃ bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā. aññātaro puriso tassā bhikkhuniyā saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti. atha kho so puriso tāsā bhikkhunīnaṃ seyyaṃ paññāpento tassā bhikkhuniyā

seyyaṃ ekamantaṃ paññāpesi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī salla-kkhetvâ pariyaṭṭhito ayam puriso, sace rattiṃ âgacchissati vissaro me bhavissatīti bhikkhuniyo anāpucchâ aññataraṃ kulāṃ gantvâ seyyaṃ kappesi. atha kho so puriso rattiṃ âgantvâ taṃ bhikkhuniṃ gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghaṭṭesi. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ apassantiyo evaṃ âhaṃsu : nissamsayaṃ kho sâ bhikkhunī purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantâ 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī tassâ rattiyaṃ accayena yena tâ bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocaṃ : kissa tvaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantâ 'ti. nāhaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ nikkhantâ 'ti bhikkhuniṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī ekâ rattiṃ vippavasissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekâ rattiṃ vippavasati . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī ekâ vâ gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ nadîpāraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ rattiṃ vippavaseyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatâ bhikkhuniṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvattihī addhānamaggapaṭipannâ honti. tattha aññatarâ bhikkhunī vaccena pīlitâ ekikâ ohīyitvâ pacchâ agamāsi. manussâ taṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvâ dūsesuṃ. atha kho sâ bhikkhunī yena tâ bhikkhuniyo ten' upasaṃkami. bhikkhuniyo taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocaṃ : kissa tvaṃ ayye ekikâ ohinā. kacci 'si appadhamsitâ 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyissatīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyiti. saccāṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ekâ gaṇamhâ ohīyissati. n' etāṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunī ekâ vâ gāmantaraṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ nadîparaṃ gaccheyya ekâ vâ rattiṃ vippavaseyya ekâ vâ gaṇamhâ ohīyeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī paṭhamā-

pattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ
ti. ||4||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ekā vā gāmantaraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, parikkhittassa gāmassa
parikkhepaṃ paṭhamam pādaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti thulla-
ccayassa. dutiyam pādaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādi-
sesassa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ paṭhamam pā-
daṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādaṃ
atikkāmentiyā āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā nadīpāraṃ gaccheyyā 'ti, nadī nāma timaṇḍalaṃ
paṭicchādetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhuniyā anta-
ravāsako temiyati. paṭhamam pādaṃ uttarantiyā āpatti
thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādaṃ uttarantiyā āpatti saṃghā-
disesassa.

ekā vā rattim vippavaseyyā 'ti, saha aruṇuggamaṇā dutiyi-
kāya bhikkhuniyā hatthapāsaṃ vijahantiyā āpatti thullacca-
yassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā gaṇamhā ohīyeyyā 'ti, agāmake araṇṇe dutiyikāya
bhikkhuniyā dassanupacāraṃ vā savanupacāraṃ vā vijahanti-
yā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikaṃ ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhunī pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā
vā kālaṃkatā vā pakkhasaṃkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya,
ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||5||

SAMGHĀDISESA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kala-
hakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakā-
rikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne
paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhi-
kkhunī gāmaṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha
kho bhikkhunīsamghe Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā

'ti Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake tam karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva Sāvattim paścāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacivaram paṭiggahehi, na pāniyena āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvaṃ ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi, na pādodakam pādapiṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvā pattacivaram paṭiggahehi, na pāniyena āpucchīti. evaṃ h' etaṃ ayye hoti yathā tam anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvaṃ ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaṇṇātā n' atthi imissā kāci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassanena ukkhipimsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosaṃ vā kammavipattim vā kamma-sampattim vā, mayaṃ kho jānāma kammaṃ pi kammadosaṃ pi kammavipattim pi kamma-sampattim pi, mayaṃ kho akataṃ vā kammaṃ kāreyyāma kataṃ vā kammaṃ kopeyyāma 'ti lahuṃ lahuṃ bhikkhunisaṃghaṃ sannipādetvā Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim osāresi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāressatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . osāressati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāreyya, ayaṃ pi bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikam dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇīyaṃ saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ ṭhito.

ukkhittā nāma āpattiyaḃ adassanena vā appaṭikammena vā appaṭinissaggena vā ukkhittā.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusaṃsanena 'ti jinaṣāsanena buddhaṣāsanena.

anapaloketvā kāraḃkaṣaṃghaṃ ti kammaḃkāraḃkaṣaṃghaṃ anāpucchā. anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ ti gaṇassa chandaṃ ajānitvā.

osāressāmīti gaṇaṃ vā pariyesati sīmaṃ vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyaḃ dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammaṃvācāhi thullaccayaḃ. kammaṃvācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikaṃ ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā osāreti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā osāreti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti kammaḃkāraḃkaṣaṃghaṃ apaloketvā osāreti, gaṇassa chandaṃ jānitvā osāreti, vatte vattantiṃ osāreti, asante kammaḃkāraḃkaṣaṃghe osāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḃikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhuniḃ abhirūpā hoti dassaniyaḃ pāsādikā. manussaḃ bhattagge Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ passitvā avassutā avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyaḃ aggamaggāni bhojanaṃ denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhuniḃ yāvadaṭṭhaṃ bhuñjati, aññā bhikkhuniyo na cittaṛūpaṃ labhanti. yaḃ tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisaṃpuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ bhojani-

yam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissatīti — pa —
saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā
. . . khādati bhuñjatīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Sundarī-
nandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ
vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādissati bhuñjissati. n' etaṃ
bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapugga-
lassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sa-
hatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, ayam pi
bhikkhunī paṭhamāpattikaṃ dhammaṃ āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ
saṃghādisesaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto
nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na
tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo sārājjitum.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ
ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma
pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ.

khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti thullaccayassa.
ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso
'ti. ||1||

udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. uda-
kadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā
tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādissāmi
bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre
ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭi-
gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti
dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. udaka-
dantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti ubhato anavassutâ honti, anavassuto 'ti jânanti paṭiṇaṇhâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHÂDISESA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî abhirûpâ hoti dassaniyâ pâsâdikâ. manussâ bhattagge Sundarînandam bhikkhunim passitvâ avassutâ Sundarînandâya bhikkhuniyâ aggamaggâni bhojanâni denti. Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî kukkucâyanti na paṭiṇaṇhâti. anantarikâ bhikkhunî Sundarînandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye na paṭiṇaṇhâsîti. avassuto ayye 'ti. tvam pana ayye avassutâ 'ti. nâham avassutâ 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ, yato tvam anavassutâ. iṅgh' ayye yam te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhunî evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî evam vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vâ 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî evam vadeyya: kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti, ayam pi bhikkhunî paṭhamâpattikam dhammam âpannâ nissârapiyam samghâdisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
evam vadeyyâ 'ti: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassâ vacanena khâdisâmi bhuñjissâmi paṭiṇaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre

ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti saṅghādisesassa.

āyam pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

paṭhamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṅghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

udakadantaṇaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute yakkhassa vā petassa vā paṇḍakassa vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahassa vā hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaṇaṃ paṭigaṇhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti anavassuto 'ti jānanti uyyojeti, kupitā na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, kulānuddayatāya na paṭigaṇhātīti uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkhaṃ paccācikkhāmi. kim nu 'mā 'va samaṇiyo yā samaṇiyo Sakyadhītaro. sant' aññāpi samaṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkucikā sikkhākāmā, tās' āhaṃ santike brahmacariyaṃ carissāmīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācentī: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vakkhati: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadeti: buddhaṃ . . . carissāmīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā

evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissāmīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeyya: buddham paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkham paccācikkhāmi; kiṃ nu 'mā 'va samāṇiyo yā samāṇiyo Sakyadhītarō; sant' aññāpi samāṇiyo lajjiniyo kukkucikā sikkhākāmā, tas' āham santike brahmacariyam carissāmīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evam avaca: buddham . . . carissāmīti. abhiram' ayye, svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā 'ti. evañ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvataṭṭhiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvataṭṭhiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvataṭṭhiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam saṃghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: buddham . . . carissāmīti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā evamvādinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunībīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti tāhi vattabbā: māyye kupitā . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā. sāce paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham pi ākaḍḍhitvā vattabbā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evam avaca: buddham paccācikkhāmi dhammam paccācikkhāmi saṃgham paccācikkhāmi sikkham paccācikkhāmi . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā. sāce paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitabbā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissāmīti. sā taṃ vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakalam, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhu-

niṃ samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāma . . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuniṃ samanubhāsatī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamatī itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṃh' assa. yassā na kkhamatī sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhuni tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamatī . . . dhārayāmitī.

ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantiyā ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.

ayaṃ pīti purimāyo upādāya vuccatī.

yāvatatiyaṃ ti yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjati na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyaṃ ti saṃghamaḥ nissāriyatī.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccatī saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjati, āpatti saṃghādisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAṄGHĀDISESA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattīyaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Candakālī bhikkhuni kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccakatā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ vadetī : chandagāminiyo

ca bhikkhuniyo dosagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. yâ tâ
 bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ
 Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati
 . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
 Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vadeti . . .
 ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
 bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî
 kismiñcid eva . . . evaṃ vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.
 n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ
 kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ vadeyya: chandagâminiyo
 ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 'ti, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evam assa vacanîyâ: mâyye
 kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ kupitâ anattamanâ evaṃ
 avaca: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagâ-
 miniyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ayyâ kho chandâpi gaccheyya
 dosâpi gaccheyya mohâpi gaccheyya bhayâpi gaccheyyâ 'ti.
 evaṃ ca sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vuccamânâ tath' eva
 paggaṇheyya, sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi yâvatatiyaṃ sama-
 nubhâsittabbâ tassa paṭinissaggâya. yâvatatiyaṃ ce saman-
 ubhâsiyamânâ taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etaṃ kusalam. no ce
 paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yâvatatiyakam dhammam
 âpannâ nissâraṇiyaṃ saṃghâdisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe 'ti, adhikaraṇan nâma cattâri
 adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâ-
 dhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam.

paccâkatâ nâma parâjitâ vuccati.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.

evaṃ vadeyyâ 'ti: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
 — pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evaṃvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti
 tâhi vattabbâ: mâyye kismiñcid eva . . . bhayâpi gaccheyyâ
 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . . (see
 VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of mâyye kupitâ etc. read mâyye*

kismiñcid eva *etc.*; *instead of* ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī kupitā *etc.*, ayam itthannāmā bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva *etc.*)
 . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

SAMGHĀDISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigharahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharissanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva samsatthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi evam assu vacanīyā: bhaginiyo kho samsatthā viharanti . . . vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam samgho vaṇṇetīti. evañ ca tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyyum, tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīhi yāvattatīyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvattatīyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyyum, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyyum, imāpi bhikkhuniyo yāvattatīyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇīyam samghādisesan ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evā 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

samsatthā viharantīti, samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena samsatthā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbhuggatā. pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā 'ti aññamaññissā

kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosanti. aññamaññissā vajjapa-
ṭicchādika 'ti aññamaññaṃ vajjaṃ paṭicchādentī.

tā bhikkhuniyo 'ti yā tā saṃsatṭhā bhikkhuniyo.

bhikkhunihīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti
tāhi vattabbā: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatṭhā viharanti . . .
vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . .
(see VII. 2. 1. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read* bhaginiyo
kho saṃsatṭhā *etc.*; *instead of* sā bhikkhunī, paṭinissajjati
read tā bhikkhuniyo, paṭinissajjanti. *Instead of* ayam
itthannāmā bhikkhunī: itthannāmā ca itthannāmā ca bhi-
kkhuniyo saṃsatṭhā viharanti . . . tā taṃ v° na paṭi-
nissajjanti . . . itthannāmañ ca itthannāmañ ca bhikkhuniyo
samanubhāseyyā . . . itthannāmāya ca itthannāmāya ca bhi-
kkhunīnaṃ) . . . saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpajjantīnaṃ ñattiya
dukkaṭaṃ dvihi kammavācāhi thullaccayā paṭippassambhanti.

dve tisso ekato samanubhāsitabbā. tat' uttari na saman-
ubhāsitabbā.

imāpi bhikkhuniyo 'ti purimāyo upādāya vuccanti.

yāvatatīyakan ti yāvatatīyaṃ samanubhāsanāya āpajjanti
na saha vatthujjhācārā.

nissāraṇīyan ti saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso
'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṭinissajjanti
. . . (see *Samgh.* VII. 2. 2) . . . adhammakamme adhamma-
kammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantīnaṃ, paṭinissajjantīnaṃ, ummatti-
kānaṃ, ādikammikānaṃ ti. || 3 || 2 ||

SAMGHĀDISESA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī saṃghena saman-
ubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evaṃ vadeti: saṃsatṭhā 'va ayye
tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha. santi saṃghe
aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhu-

nīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā samgho na kiñci āha. tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam samgho vaṇṇetīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: samsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samghena samanubhatṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī evam vadeyya: samsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha; santi samghe aññāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evamsaddā evamsilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, tā samgho na kiñci āha; tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāya paribhavana akkhantiyā vebhassiyā dubbalyā evam āha: bhaginiyo kho samsatṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaṭicchādikā; viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginīnam samgho vaṇṇetīti: sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye evam avaca: samsatṭhā 'va . . . vaṇṇetīti. evaṇ ca sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsitaḥbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyaṃ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunī yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāraṇiyaṃ samghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: samsatṭhā 'va . . . tumhañ ñeva samgho uññāyā 'ti avaññāya. paribhavenā 'ti paribhavyatā. akkhantiyā 'ti kopena. vebhassiyā 'ti vibhassikatā. dubbalyā

'ti appakkhatā. evam āha : bhaginiyo kho samsatthā . . .
vaṇṇetīti.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā evamvādinī bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhīti aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā suṇanti
tāhi vattabbā : māyye evaṃ avaca : samsatthā 'va . . .
vaṇṇetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . .
(see VII. 2. 1-3. *Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read māyye
evaṃ avaca etc. Read : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ
itthannāmā bhikkhunī saṃghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhu-
niyo evaṃ vadeti : samsatthā 'va etc.) . . . ādikammikāyā
'ti. || 2 ||*

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, nava
paṭhamāpattikā, atṭha yāvataṭṭhiyā, yesaṃ bhikkhunī añña-
taraṃ vā aññataraṃ vā āpajjitvā tāya bhikkhuniyā ubhato-
saṃghe pakkhamānattaṃ caritabbam. ciṇṇamānattā bhi-
kkhunī yattha siyā vīsatiṃsaṃ bhikkhunisaṃgho, tattha sā
bhikkhunī abbhettabbā. ekāya pi ce ūnavīsatiṃsaṃ bhikkhu-
nisaṃgho taṃ bhikkhunim abbheyya, sā ca bhikkhunī
anabbhitā tā ca bhikkhuniyo gārayhā, ayaṃ tattha sāmīci.
tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam
pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi :
kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī,
evaṃ etaṃ dhārayāmi.

sattarasakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo timsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā
uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

NISSAGGIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannica-
yaṃ karonti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā
ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo
bahupatte sannicayaṃ karissanti. pattavaṇijjaṃ vā bhikkhu-
niyo karissanti āmattikāpaṇaṃ vā pasāressantīti. assosum
kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ.
yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi
nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ karis-
santīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ karontīti. saccaṃ bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave
. . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pattasannicayaṃ kareyya, nissa-
ggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto. tayo pattassa
vaṇṇā, ukkattho patto majjhimo patto omako patto. ukkattho
nāma patto aḍḍhālhakodanaṃ gaṇhāti catubhāgaṃ khādanaṃ
vā tadūpiyaṃ vā byañjanaṃ. majjhimo nāma patto nālīko-
danaṃ gaṇhāti catubhāgaṃ khādanaṃ tadūpiyaṃ byañjanaṃ.

omako nâma patto patthodanam gaṇhâti catubhâgam khâdanam tadûpiyam byañjanam. tato ukkaṭṭho apatto, omako apatto.

sannicayam kareyyâ 'ti anadhiṭṭhito avikkappito.

nissaggiyo hotîti, saha aruṇuggamanâ nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitabbo saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbo. tâya bhikkhuniyâ saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ vuḍḍhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assa vacanîyo : ayam me ayye patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham saṃghassa nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya âpatti paṭiggahetabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo saṃghassa nissatṭho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyâ 'ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ vuḍḍhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ : ayam me ayyâyo patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyânam nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paṭibalâya âpatti paṭiggahe-tabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : suṇantu me ayyâyo. ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo ayyânam nissatṭho. yadi ayyânam pattakallam, ayyâyo imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyun ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ ekam bhikkhunim upasaṃkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ ukkuṭikam nisîditvâ añjalim paggahetvâ evam assa vacanîyâ : ayam me ayye patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyâya nissajjâmîti. nissajjitvâ âpatti desetabbâ. tâya bhikkhuniyâ âpatti paṭiggahetabbâ. nissatṭhapatto dâtabbo : imam pattam ayyâya dammîti. || 1 ||

rattâtikkante . atikkantasaññâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. rattâtikkante vematikâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. rattâtikkante anatikkantasaññâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. anadhiṭṭhite adhiṭṭhitasaññâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. avikkappite vikappitasaññâ, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. avissajjite

vissajjitasāññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. anatthe natthasaññā, avinatthe vinatthasaññā, abhinne bhinnasaññā, avilutte viluttasaññā, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. nissaggiyaṃ pattam anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti anto aruṇaṃ adhiṭṭheti vikappeti vissajjati nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditvā gaṇhanti vissāsaṃ gaṇhanti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nissatthapattam na denti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. na bhikkhave nissatthapatto na dātabbo. yā na dadeyya, āpatti dukkaṭassā 'ti. ||3||

NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassaṃ vutthā Sāvatthiṃ agamaṃsu vattasampannā iriyāpathasampannā duccolā lūkhacivarā. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā imā bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lūkhacivarā, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinnā bhavissantīti bhikkhunīsaṃghassa akālacivaraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī amhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi. upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā etad avocuṃ: ap' ayyāhi cīvaraṃ laddhan ti. na mayaṃ āvuso cīvaraṃ labhāma, ayyā Thullanandā amhākaṃ kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesīti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā akālacīvaraṃ kālacivaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpessatīti. assosuṃ kho bhikkhuniyo tesu upāsakānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . bhājāpessatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato

... ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ... bhājāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ... bhājāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam ... uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī akālacivaram kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti ... adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

akālacivaram nāma anattathe kathine ekādasa māse uppannam, attathe kathine satta māse uppannam. kāle pi ādissa dinnam, etam akālacivaram nāma. kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idaṃ me ayye akālacivaram kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpitam nissaggiyam. imāhaṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

akālacivare akālacivarasaññā kālacivaram ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. akālacivare vematikā ... āpatti dukkaṭassa. akālacivare kālacivarasaññā ... anāpatti. kālacivare akālacivarasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacivare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacivare kālacivarasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti akālacivaram akālacivarasaññā bhājāpeti, kālacivaram kālacivarasaññā bhājāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarissā bhikkhuniyā saddhim cīvaram parivattetvā paribhuñjati. atha kho sā bhikkhunī taṃ cīvaram saṃharitvā nikklhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī taṃ bhikkhunim etad avoca: yaṃ te ayye

mayā saddhim cīvaram parivattitam kahan tam cīvaran ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tam cīvaram nīharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ dassesi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : hand' ayye tuyham cīvaram, âhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; âhara metam, sakam paccâharâ 'ti acchindi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniṃ etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo. appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cīvaram parivattetvâ acchindissatîti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam . . . ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . acchindatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . acchindissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ saddhim cīvaram parivattetvâ sâ pacchâ evam vadeyya : hand' ayye tuyham cīvaram, âhara metam cīvaram ; yaṃ tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yaṃ mayham mayham ev' etam ; âhara metam, sakam paccâharâ 'ti acchindeyya vâ acchindāpeyya vâ, nissaggiyam pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ saddhin ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ saddhim.

cīvaram nâma channam cīvarānam aññātaram cīvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvâ 'ti parittena vâ vipulam vipulena vâ parittam.

acchindeyyâ 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyam pācittiyaṃ. acchindāpeyyâ 'ti aññam âpâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim âpattâ bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vâ gaṇassa vâ ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idam me ayye cīvaram bhikkhuniyâ saddhim parivattetvâ acchinnam nissaggiyam. imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmîti — pa — dadeyyâ 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyâya dammîti. ||1||

upasampannâya upasampannasaññâ cīvaram parivattetvâ acchindati vâ acchindāpeti vâ, nissaggiyam pācittiyaṃ.

upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyam. aññam parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ vā aññam vā parikkhāraṃ parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sā vā deti tassā vā vissāsentī gaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī-gilānā hoti. atha kho aññataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kiṃ āhariyatū 'ti. sappinā me āvuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako aññatarassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa sappiṃ āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī na me āvuso sappinā attho, telena me attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako yena so āpaṇiko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā taṃ āpaṇikaṃ etad avoca : na kir' ayyo ayyāya sappinā attho, telena attho. handa te sappiṃ, telam me dehīti. sace mayaṃ ayyo vikkītaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ puna āharissāma, kadā ambhākaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ vikkāyissati. sappissa kayena sappi haṭaṃ, telassa kayam āhara, telam harissasīti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti . . . atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpessīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho

bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . viññāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññam viññāpetvā 'ti yaṃ kiñci viññāpetvā. aññam viññāpeyyā 'ti taṃ ṭhapetvā aññam viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idaṃ me ayye aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpitam nissaggiyam, imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññe aññasaññā aññam viññāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. aññe vematikā . . . aññe anaññasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyam. anaññe aññasaññā anaññam viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe vematikā anaññam viññāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññe anaññasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tañ c' eva viññāpeti aññāñi ca viññāpeti, āni-saṃsaṃ dassetvā viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti. atha kho aññaturo upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kacci ayye khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyan ti. na me āvuso khamanīyam na yāpanīyan ti. amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare kahāpaṇam nikkhipissāmi, tato yaṃ iccheyyāsi taṃ āharāpeyyāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññataram sikkhamānam āpāsesi : gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpaṇikassa gharā kahāpaṇassa telam āharā 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā

tassa āpanikassa gharā kahāpanassa telam āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā adāsi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī na me sikkhamāne telena attho, sappinā me attho 'ti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā yena so āpaniko ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā tam āpanikaṃ etad avoca: na kira āvuso ayyāya telena attho, sappinā attho. handa te telam, sappiṃ me dehīti. sace mayam ayye vikkītam bhaṇḍam puna ādiyissāma . . . telassa kayena telam haṭam, sappissa kayam āhara, sappiṃ harissasīti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā rodanti atṭhāsi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamānaṃ etad avocaṃ: kissa tvam sikkhamāne rodasīti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhuniṃ etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññaṃ cetāpetvā aññaṃ cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. *Instead of viññāpetvā etc. read cetāpetvā*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññaṃ cetāpetvā aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunnīti.

aññaṃ cetāpetvā 'ti yaṃ kiñci cetāpetvā . . . (see IV. 2. *Instead of viññāp° read cetāp°*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena upāsakā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa cīvaratthāya chandaṃ samharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāraṃ nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avocaṃ: amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaraṃ āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti — pa —. katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññaṃ cetāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo

appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . .
cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
. . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:
katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena
aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetāpeyya,
nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass'
atthāya dinnena.

saṃghikenā 'ti saṃghassa na gaṇassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti yamatthāya dinnam tam tṭhapetvā
aññam cetāpeti. payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam
hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā
vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idaṃ me
ayye aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghi-
kena aññam cetāpitam nissaggiyam, imāham saṃghassa
nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum
— pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasaññā aññam cetāpeti, nissaggi-
yam pācittiyam. aññadatthike vematikā . . . aññadatthike
anaññadatthikasaññā . . . nissaggiyam pācittiyam. nissa-
tṭham paṭilabbhitvā yathādāne upanetabbam. anaññadatthike
aññadatthikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike ve-
matikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthi-
kasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sesakam upaneti, sāmike apaloketvā upaneti,
āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena upāsakā bhikkhunīsaṃghassa cīvaratthāya chanda-
kam saṃharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram

nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avocum : amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaram āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena aññam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saṃyācikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . saṃghikenā 'ti . . . saṃyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *After saṃghikena insert saṃyācikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa parivenāvāsikā bhikkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti. atha kho so pūgo bhikkhunīnam yāguatthāya chandakam saṃharitvā aññatarassa āpaṇikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca : amukassa ayye āpaṇikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato taṇḍulam āharāpetvā yāgum pacāpetvā paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bha-

gavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti aññass' atthāya dinnena.

mahājanikenā 'ti gaṇassa na saṃghassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pava samayena aññatarassa pūgassa parivenāvāsikā bhikkhuniyo . . . (see VIII. 1) . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā . . . (see VIII. 1. *After mahājanikena insert saṃyācikenā*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena saṃyācikenā aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . mahājanikenā 'ti . . . saṃyācikenā 'ti sayam yācitvā. aññam cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. *Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena saṃyācikenā*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visārādā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. bahū manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇaṃ udriyati. manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocum: kiss' idaṃ vo ayye pariveṇaṃ udriyatīti. n' atth' āvuso dāyaka n' atthi kārakā 'ti. atha kho te manussā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā pariveṇatthāya chandakaṃ sampharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parikkhāraṃ adamsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācivā bhesajjaṃ cetāpetvā paribhuñji. manussā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikenā samyācikenā aññaṃ cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpetīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . cetāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikenā samyācikenā aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . puggalikenā 'ti ekāya bhikkhuniyā na saṃghassa na gaṇassa.

samyācikenā 'ti sayam yācivā.

aññaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti . . . (as above; read constantly puggalikenā samyācikenā) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visārādā paṭṭhā dhammiṃ kathāṃ kātum. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sītakāle mahagghaṃ kambalaṃ pārūpitvā yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalaṃ Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsesi. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahaṃsito Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : vadeyyāsi ayye yena attho 'ti. sace me tvaṃ mahārāja dātukāmo 'si, imaṃ kambalaṃ dehīti. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā kambalaṃ datvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. manussa ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : mahicchā imaṃ bhikkhuniyo asantutṭhā. kathāṃ hi nāma rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathāṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. kathāṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

garupāvuraṇaṃ pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyaṃ catukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpetabbaṃ. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

garupāvuraṇaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci sītakāle pāvuraṇaṃ. cetāpentiyaṃ 'ti viññāpentiyaṃ.

catukkamsaparamam cetāpetabban ti soḷasakahāpaṇaggha-
nakam cetāpetabbam.

tato ce uttari cetāpeyyā 'ti, tat' uttari viññāpeti, payoge
dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam
saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evaṃ ca pana
bhikkhave nissajjitabbam : idam me ayye garupāvuraṇam
atirekacatukkamsaparamam cetāpitam nissaggiyam. imāham
saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — da-
deyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

atirekacatukkamse atirekasaññā cetāpeti, nissaggiyam pā-
cittiyam. atirekacatukkamse vematikā . . . atirekaca-
tukkamse ūnakasaññā cetāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam.
ūnakacatukkamse atirekasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnaka-
catukkamse vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnakacatukkamse
ūnakasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti catukkamsaparamam cetāpeti, ūnakacatukkamsa-
paramam cetāpeti, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aṇṇass' atthāya,
attano dhanena, mahaggham cetāpetukāmassa appaggham
cetāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti . . .
(see XI. 1. *Instead of sītakāle read unhakāle; instead of*
kambalam read khomam) . . . uddisantu :

lahupāvuraṇam pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā adḍha-
teyyakamsaparamam cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya,
nissaggiyam pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

lahupāvuraṇam nāma yaṃ kiñci unhakāle pāvuraṇam.
cetāpentiyā 'ti viññāpentiyā.

adḍhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpetabban ti dasakahāpa-
ṇagghanakam cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2.
Read lahopāvuraṇam atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamam; ati-

rekaadḍhateyyakaṃse, ūnakaadḍhateyyakaṃse) . . . anāpatti. ||1||

anāpatti aḍḍhateyyakaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpeti, ūnakaadḍhateyyakaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpeti . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyaṃ dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṃhī, evam etaṃ dhārayāmi.

tiṃsanissaggiyaṃ nitṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo chasatthhisatâ pâcittiya dhammâ
uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarena upâsakena bhikkhunisaṃghe lasuṇena
pavârito hoti yâsaṃ ayyânaṃ lasuṇena attho ahaṃ lasuṇenâ
'ti. khettapâlo ca ânatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo âgacchanti
ekamekâya bhikkhuniyâ dve tayo bhaṇḍike dehîti. tena
kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ ussavo hoti, yathâbhatam
lasuṇam parikkhayaṃ agamâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam upâsakam
upasaṃkamitvâ etad avocaṃ : lasuṇena âvuso attho 'ti.
n' atth' ayye, yathâbhatam lasuṇam parikkhîṇam, khettaṃ
gacchathâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî khettaṃ gantvâ
na mattaṃ jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpesi. khettapâlo
ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
na mattaṃ jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpessantîti. assosum
kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khettapâlassa ujjhâyantassa khî-
yantassa vipâcentassa. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ na mattaṃ
jânitvâ bahum lasuṇam harâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na mattaṃ jânitvâ lasu-
ṇam harâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
na mattaṃ jânitvâ lasuṇam harâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave
appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — dhammim kathaṃ
katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : bhûtapubbaṃ bhikkhave Thulla-
nandâ bhikkhunî aññatarassa brâhmaṇassa pajâpati aho-

tisso ca dhitaro Nandā Nandavatī Sundarīnandā. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaṇo kālaṃ katvā aññatarāṃ haṃsayoniṃ upapajji, tassa sabbasovaṇṇamayaṃ pattā ahesuṃ. so tāsāṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ deti. atha kho bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī ayaṃ haṃso ambhākaṃ ekekaṃ pattāṃ detīti taṃ haṃsarājaṃ gahetvā nippattāṃ akāsi. tassa puna jāyamānā pattā setā sampajjimsu. tadāpi bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī atilobhena suvaṇṇa parihīnā, idāni lasuṇa parihāyissatīti.

yaṃ laddhaṃ tena tutṭhabbaṃ, atilobho hi pāpako;
haṃsarājaṃ gahetvāna suvaṇṇa parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī lasuṇaṃ khādeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

lasuṇaṃ nāma māgadhaṃ vuccati.

khādissāmīti paṭigāṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

lasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. lasuṇe vematikā . . . lasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. alasuṇe lasuṇasaññā khādati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe vematikā khādati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuṇe alasuṇasaññā khādati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti palāṇduke, bhañjanake, harītake, cāpalasuṇe, sūpasampāke, māṃsasampāke, telasampāke, sālave, uttari-bhaṅge, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpetvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyaḥi saddhiṃ naggā

ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomāṃ saṃharāpessanti seyya-thāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tāsāṃ vesiyānaṃ ujjhāyantīnaṃ — pa —. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomāṃ saṃharāpessantīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . saṃharāpentīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . saṃharāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sambādhe lomāṃ saṃharāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

sambādho nāma ubho upakacchakā muttakaraṇaṃ.

saṃharāpeyyā 'ti ekam pi lomāṃ saṃharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, bahuke pi lome saṃharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiyā pīlītā ovarakaṃ pavisitvā talaghātaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhāvitā tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kissa tumhe ayye purisena saddhiṃ sampadussathā 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye purisena saddhiṃ sampadussāmā 'ti bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesum. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karissantīti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karontīti. saccāṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātaṃ karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu : talaghātake pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

talaghātakam nāma samphassam sādīyantī antamaso uppalapattena pi muttakaraṇe pahāram deti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya
'ti. || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā purāṇarājorodhā bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitā hoti. aññatarā bhikkhunī anabhiratīyā pīlitā yena sā bhikkhunī ten' upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca : rājā kho ayye tumhe cirāciram gacchati, katham tumhe dhārethā 'ti. jatumaṭṭhakena ayye 'ti. kiṃ etaṃ ayye jatumaṭṭhakan ti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassā bhikkhuniyā jatumaṭṭhakam ācikkhi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakam ādiyitvā dhovituṃ vissaritvā ekamantaṃ chaḍḍesi. bhikkhuniyo makkhikāhi samparikkammaṃ passitvā evam āhamsu : kass' idaṃ kamman ti. sā evam āha : mayh' idaṃ kamman ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti —pa— : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakam ādiyissatīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakam ādiyīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakam ādiyissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu : jatumaṭṭhake pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

jatumaṭṭhakam nāma jatumayaṃ kaṭṭhamayaṃ piṭṭhamayaṃ mattikāmayaṃ.

ādiyeyyā 'ti, samphassam sādīyantī antamaso uppalapattam pi muttakaraṇam paveseti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya
'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavattusmiṃ Nigrodhârâme. atha kho Mahâpajâ-pati Gotamî yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamka-mitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ adhovâte atthâsi duggandho bhagavâ mâtugâmo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âdiyantu kho bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahâpajâpatiṃ Gotamîṃ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho Mahâpa-jâpati Gotamî bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampa-hamsitâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhinam katvâ pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pa-karaṇe dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujâ-nâmi bhikkhave bhikkhunînam udakasuddhikan ti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî bhagavatâ udakasuddhikâ anuññatâ 'ti atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyantî muttakaraṇe vaṇam akâsi. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa — : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . âdiyîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . âdiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannâ-nam . . . uddisantu :

udakasuddhikam pana bhikkhuniyâ âdiyamânâya dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâtabbam. tam atikkâmentiyâ pâ-cittiyam ti. ||2||1||

udakasuddhikam nâma muttakaraṇassa dhovanâ vuccati.

âdiyantiyâ 'ti dhovantiyâ. dvaṅgulapabbaparamam âdâtabbam ti dvîsu aṅgulesu dve pabbaparamâ âdâtabbâ. tam atikkâmentiyâ 'ti, samphassam sâdiyantî antamaso kesagga-mattam pi atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbe atirekasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti pâcitti-yassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe vematikâ âdiyati, âpatti pâ-cittiyassa. atirekadvaṅgulapabbe ûnakasaññâ âdiyati, âpatti

pācittiyassa. ūnakadvāṅgulapabbe atirekasaññā, āpatti dukka-
ṭassa. ūnakadvāṅgulapabbe vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
ūnakadvāṅgulapabbe ūnakasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ūnakadvāṅgula-
pabbaparamaṃ ādiyati, ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādi-
kammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Ārohanato nāma mahāmatto bhikkhūsu pabbajito
hoti, tassa purāṇadutiyikā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā hoti. tena
kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassā bhikkhuniyā santike
bhattavissaggaṃ karoti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tassa bhi-
kkhuno bhuñjantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upa-
tiṭṭhitvā accāvadati. atha kho so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhu-
niṃ apasādesi: mā bhagini evarūpaṃ akāsi, n' etaṃ kappā-
tīti. pubbe maṃ tvaṃ evaṃ ca evaṃ ca karosi, idāni ettakaṃ
na sahasīti pāniyathālakam matthake āsumbhītvā vidhūpa-
nena pahāraṃ adāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . .
vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhussa pahāraṃ
dassatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . .
adāsīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: ka-
thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . dassati. n' etaṃ
bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pāni-
yena vā vidhūpanena vā upatiṭṭheyya, pācittiyaṃ
ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhussā 'ti upasampannassa.

bhuñjantassā 'ti pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññataraṃ bhoja-
naṃ bhuñjantassa.

pāniyaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci pāniyaṃ. vidhūpanan nāma yā
kāci vījaṇī.

upatiṭṭheyyā 'ti hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññā pānīyena vā vidhūpanena vā upatīṭṭhāti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsaṃ vijahitvā upatīṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. khādaniyaṃ khādantassa upatīṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa upatīṭṭhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti deti, dāpeti, anupasampannaṃ āpāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakāle āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpetvā nagaraṃ atiharanti. dvāraṭṭhāne deth' ayye bhāgan ti pali-buddhitvā muñcimsu. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa — : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpessantīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī āmakadhaññaṃ viññitvā vā viññāpetvā vā bhajjitvā vā bhajjāpetvā vā koṭṭitvā vā koṭṭāpetvā vā pacitvā vā pacāpetvā vā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āmakadhaññaṃ nāma sāli vihi yavo godhūmo kaṅgu va-rako kudrūsako.

viññitvā 'ti sayam viññitvā. viññāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ viññāpetvā. bhajjitvā 'ti sayam bhajjitvā. bhajjāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ bhajjāpetvā. koṭṭitvā 'ti . . . koṭṭāpetvā 'ti . . . pacitvā 'ti . . . pacāpetvā 'ti aññaṃ pacāpetvā. bhuñjissāmīti paṭi-

gaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, aparannaṃ viññāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo nibbīṭṭharājabhato taññeva bhaṭapathaṃ yācissāmīti sīsaṃ nhāyitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ nissāya rājakulaṃ gacchati. aññatarā bhikkhunī kaṭāhe vaccaṃ katvā tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍentī tassa brāhmaṇassa matthake āsumbhi. atha kho so brāhmaṇo . . . vipāceti: assamaṇiyo imā muṇḍā bandhakiniyo. kathaṃ hi nāma gūthukaṭāhaṃ matthake āsumbhissanti. imāsaṃ upassayaṃ jhāpessāmīti ummukaṃ gahe tvā upassayaṃ pavisati. aññataro upāsako upassayā nikkhamanto addasa tam brāhmaṇaṃ ummukaṃ gahe tvā upassayaṃ pavisantaṃ. disvāna tam brāhmaṇaṃ etad avoca: kissa tvaṃ bho ummukaṃ gahe tvā upassayaṃ pavisasīti. imā maṃ bho muṇḍā bandhakiniyo gūthukaṭāhaṃ matthake āsumbhimsu, imāsaṃ upassayaṃ jhāpessāmīti. gaccha bho brāhmaṇa, maṇḍalaṃ etaṃ, sahaṃ lacchasi tañ ca bhaṭapathan ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo sīsaṃ nhāyitvā rājakulaṃ gantvā sahaṃ alatta tañ ca bhaṭapathaṃ. atha kho so upāsako upassayaṃ pavisitvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etaṃ atthaṃ ārocetvā paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāraṃ tirokuḍḍe chaḍḍessantīti — pa —. saccā kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍentīti. saccā bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaḍḍessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā saṃkāraṃ vā vighāsaṃ vā tirokuḍḍe vā tiropākāre vā chaḍḍeyya vā chaḍḍāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

uccāro nāma gūtho vuccati. passāvo nāma muttam vuccati. samkāram nāma kacavaram vuccati. vighāsam nāma calakāni vā atthikāni vā ucchitthodakam vā.

kudḍo nāma tayo kudḍā, itthakākudḍo silākudḍo dārukudḍo. pākāro nāma tayo pākārā, itthakāpākāro silāpākāro dārupākāro. tirokudḍe 'ti kudḍassa parato. tiropākāre 'ti pākārassa parato.

chadḍeyyā 'ti sayam chadḍeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chadḍāpeyyā 'ti aññam ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim ānattā bahukam pi chadḍeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti oloketvā chadḍeti, avalaṇṇe chadḍeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa bhikkhunūpassayam nissāya yavakhetam hoti. bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi passāvam pi samkāram pi vighāsam pi khette chadḍenti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam yavakhetam dūsessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi . . . vighāsam pi harite chadḍessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chadḍentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chadḍessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī uccāram vā passāvam vā samkāram vā vighāsam vā harite chadḍeyya vā chadḍāpeyya vā, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

uccāro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . ucchitthodakam vā.

haritaṃ nāma pubbaṇṇaṃ aparāṇṇaṃ yaṃ manussānaṃ upabbhogaparibhogaṃ ropimaṃ.

chaddēyyā 'ti sayāṃ chaddeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaddāpeyyā 'ti . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

harite haritasāññā chaddeti vā chaddāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. harite vematikā . . . harite aharitasāññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aharite haritasāññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite aharitasāññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti oloketvā chaddeti, khetamariyāde chaddeti, sāmike āpucchitvā apaloketvā chaddeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo giraggasamajjaṃ dassanāya agamaṃsu. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gītaṃ pi vāditam pi dassanāya āgacchissanti seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī naccam vā gītaṃ vā vāditam vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naccam nāma yaṃ kiñci naccam. gītaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci gītaṃ. vāditam nāma yaṃ kiñci vāditam.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ʔhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekam-ekam dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ʔhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāraṃ vijahitvā punappunam passati vā suṇāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārāme ʔhitā passati vā suṇāti vā, bhikkhuniyā ʔhitokāsaṃ vā nisinnokāsaṃ vā nipaṇṇokāsaṃ vā āgantvā naccanti vā gāyanti vā vādenti vā, paṭipathaṃ gacchanti passati vā suṇāti vā, sati karaṇīye gantvā passati vā suṇāti vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

PĀCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattṭhiṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī tena purisena saddhiṃ rattandhakāre appadīpe eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . santiṭṭhissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu : yā pana bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
rattandhakāre 'ti oggate suriye. appadīpe 'ti anāloke.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchā-nagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

santiṭṭheyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse tiṭṭhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sallapeyya vā 'ti purisassa hatthapāse ṭhiṭṭha sallapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. hatthapāsam vijahitvā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vā petena vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññā-vihitā santiṭṭhati vā sallapati vā, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ṇāṭako puriso gāmakā Sāvattim agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhitum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhim paṭicchanne okāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paṭicchanne okāse*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paṭicchanho nāma okāso kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilāṇjena vā sānipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambhena vā kotthalīyā vā yena kenaci paṭicchanho hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā ñātako puriso gāmakā Sāvattthim agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paṭikkhittam paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhitum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhim ajjhokāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . (XI. 1. *Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read ajjhokāse*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ajjhokāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
ajjhokāso nāma appaṭicchanno hoti kuḍḍena vā . . .
kothaliyā vā yena kenaci appaṭicchanno hoti.
puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammi-
kāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi byūhe pi siṅghāṭake pi purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi nikaṇṇikam pi jappeti dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rathiyāya pi . . . santiṭṭhissati pi sallapissati pi nikaṇṇikam pi jappissati dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî rathiyâya vâ byûhe vâ sîṅghâtake vâ purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭheyya vâ sallapeyya vâ nikaṇṇikaṃ vâ jappeyya dutiyikaṃ vâ bhikkhunim uyyojeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

rathiyâ nâma racchâ vuccati. byûhan nâma yen' eva pavisanti ten' eva nikkhamanti. sîṅghâtake nâma caccaram vuccati.

puriso nâma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchânagato viññû paṭibalo santiṭṭhitum sallapitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekâ 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca. santiṭṭheyya vâ 'ti . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. sallapeyya vâ 'ti . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikaṇṇikaṃ vâ jappeyyâ 'ti purisassa upa-kanṇake âroceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dutiyikaṃ vâ bhikkhunim uyyojeyyâ 'ti anâcâram âcaritukâmâ dutiyikaṃ pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanupacâram vâ savanupacâram vâ vijahantiyâ âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsam vijahitvâ santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vâ petena vâ paṇḍakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahena vâ saddhim santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhâ aññâvihitâ santiṭṭhati vâ sallapati vâ, na anâcâram âcaritukâmâ sati karanîye dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim uyyojeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarassa kulassa kulupikâ hoti niccabhattikâ. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî pubbaṇhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacivaram âdâya yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ âsane nisîditvâ sâmihe anâpucchâ pakkâmi. tassa kulassa dâsî gharam sammajjantî

taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya pakkhipi. manussā taṃ āsanam apassantā taṃ bhikkhunim etad avocum : kahaṃ taṃ ayye āsanam ti. nāhaṃ taṃ āvuso āsanam passāmiti. deth' ayye taṃ āsanam ti paribhāsivā niccabhattikam pacchindimsu. atha kho te manussā gharam sodhentā taṃ āsanam bhājanantarikāya passitvā taṃ bhikkhunim khamāpetvā niccabhattikam paṭṭhapesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī purebhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
purebhattam nāma aruṇuggam upādāya yāva majjhantikā.
kulaṃ nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulaṃ brāhmaṇakulaṃ
vessakulaṃ suddakulaṃ.

upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

āsanam nāma pallaṅkassa okāso vuccati.

nisīditvā 'ti tasmim nisīditvā.

sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyyā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso viññū taṃ anāpucchā anovassakam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ajjhokāse upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallaṅkassa anokāse, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā gacchati, asaṃhārame, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī pacchābhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdati pi abhinipajjati pi. manussā Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ hiri-yamānā āsane n' eva abhinisīdanti na abhinipajjanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā pacchābhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdissati pi abhinipajjissati pīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā . . . abhinipajjissati pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjati pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pacchābhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā āsane abhinisīdeyya vā abhinipajjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pacchābhattaṃ nāma majjhantike vītivatte yāva atthaṃgate suriye.

kulaṃ nāma . . . upasaṃkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

sāmike anāpucchā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso sāmiko dātum taṃ anāpucchā.

āsanam nāma . . . vuccati.

abhinisīdeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinisīdati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyā 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasāññā āsane abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . (see XV. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti âpucchâ âsane abhinisidati vâ abhinipajjati vâ,
dhuvapaññatte, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammi-
kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu
Sâvatthiṃ gacchantâ sâyaṃ aṇṇataraṃ gâmaṃ upagantvâ
aṇṇataraṃ brâhmaṇakulaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ okâsaṃ yâcimsu.
atha kho sâ brâhmaṇî tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: âgametha
ayye yâva brâhmaṇo âgacchatîti. bhikkhuniyo yâva brâhma-
ṇo âgacchatîti seyyaṃ santharitvâ ekaccâ nisidimsu ekaccâ
nipajjimsu. atha kho so brâhmaṇo rattim âgantvâ taṃ
brâhmaṇim etad avoca: kâ imâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ 'ti.
nikkaḍḍhatha imâ muṇḍâ bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nik-
kaḍḍhâpesi. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhi-
kkhunînaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesuṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo
appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo
vikâlê kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyaṃ
santharitvâ abhinisidissanti pi abhinipajjissanti pîti — pa —.
saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjanti pîti.
saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi
nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi.
n' etam bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vikâlê kulâni upasaṃkamitvâ sâmike
anâpucchâ seyyaṃ santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ
vâ abhinisideyya vâ abhinipajjeyya vâ, pâcittiyaṃ
ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vikâlo nâma atthagate suriye yâva aruṇuggamaṇâ.

kulaṃ nâma . . . upasaṃkamitvâ 'ti . . . sâmike anâ-
pucchâ 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . seyyaṃ nâma antamaso
paṇṇasanthâro pi. santharitvâ 'ti sayam santharitvâ. santha-

rāpetvā 'ti aññam santharāpetvā. abhinisideyyā 'ti . . .
abhinipajjeyyā 'ti . . . ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā seyyam santharitvā vā
santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite
āpucchitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anā-
pucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti
dukkatassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā seyyam santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā
abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhunī
Bhaddam Kāpilāniṃ sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti. Bhaddā Kāpi-
lānī bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayaṃ maṃ ayye bhikkhunī
sakkaccaṃ upatṭheti, imissāhaṃ cīvaram dassāmīti. atha
kho sā bhikkhunī duggahitena dūpadhāritena param ujjhā-
pesi: ahaṃ kir' ayye ayyam na sakkaccaṃ upatṭhemi, na
kira me ayyā cīvaram dassatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā
. . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī duggahitena
dūpadhāritena param ujjhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira
bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . ujjhāpesīti. saccam bhagavā.
vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhi-
kkhunī . . . ujjhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam
. . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī duggahitena dūpadhāritena param
ujjhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
duggahitenā 'ti aññathā uggahitena. dūpadhāritenā 'ti
aññathā upadhāritena.

paran ti upasampannam. ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim etad avocum: ap' ayye amhākam bhaṇḍakam passeyyāsīti. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: aham eva nūna corī aham eva nūnā-lajjinī, yā ayyā attano bhaṇḍakam apassantiyo tā maṃ evam āhamsu: ap' ayye . . . passeyyāsīti. sacā h' ayye tumhākam bhaṇḍakam gaṇhāmi, assamaṇī homi brahmacariyā cavāmi nirayam upapajjāmi. yā pana maṃ abhūtena evam āha, sāpi assamaṇī hotu brahmacariyā cavatu nirayam upapajjatū 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . abhisapissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapeyya, pācittiyān ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

attānan ti paccattam. paran ti upasampannam.

nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā nirayena vā brahmācariyena vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. tiracchānāyoniya vā pettivisayena vā manussadobbhaggena vā abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsanīpurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattihīyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhaṇḍitvā attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī . . . rodissatīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

attānan ti paccattam.

vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vadhati na rodati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rodati na vadhati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nātabyasanena vā bhogabyasanena vā rogabyasanena vā phutṭhā rodati na vadhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhiṃ naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppaṇḍesum : kiṃ nu kho nāma ayye tumhākaṃ daharānaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ciṇṇena. nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabbā. yadā jīṇā bhavissatha tadā brahmacariyaṃ carissatha, evaṃ tumhākaṃ ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantīti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyāhi uppaṇḍiyamānā mañkū ahesum. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ . . . ārocesum. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca saṃghasutthutāya — pa — vinayānuggahāya. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī naggā nhāyeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

naggā nhāyeyyā 'ti anivattā vā apārutā vā nhāyati, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti aachinnacivarikāya vā natthacivarikāya vā, āpa-dāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ udakasātikā anuññatā

hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasâṭikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo udakasâṭikâyo dhâresum, purato pi pacchato pi âkadḍhantâ âhiṇḍanti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâṇikâyo udakasâṭikâyo dhâressantitî — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhârentitî. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . dhâressanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

udakasâṭikam pana bhikkhuniyâ kârayamânâya pâmâṇikâ kâretabbâ. tatr' idam pamâṇam: dîghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkâmentiyâ chedanakam pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

udakasâṭikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyati.

kârayamânâya 'ti karontiyâ vâ kârâpentiyâ vâ.

pamâṇikâ kâretabbâ tatr' idam . . . tiriyaṃ dve vidatthiyo: tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena chinditvâ pâcittiyaṃ desetabbam.

attanâ vippakatam attanâ pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. attanâ vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakatam attanâ pariyosâpeti . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññass' atthâya karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabbhitvâ paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti pamâṇikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena katam pamâṇâtikkantam paṭilabbhitvâ chinditvâ paribhuñjati, vitânam vâ bhummattharaṇam vâ sâṇipâkâram vâ bhisim vâ bimbohanam vâ karoti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarissâ bhikkhuniyâ mahagghe cîvaradusse cîvaram dukkaṭam hoti dussibbitam. Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhunî tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te ayye civaradussam civarani ca kho dukkatam dussibbitan ti. visibbemi ayye sibbessati. am' ayye sibbessamiti. atha kho sa bhikkhunî tam civaram visibbetva Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya adasi. Thullananda bhikkhunî sibbessami sibbessamiti n' eva sibbeti na sabbapanaya ussukkam karoti. atha kho sa bhikkhunî bhikkhuninam etam attham arocesi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacanti. katham hi nama ayya Thullananda bhikkhuniya civaram visibbapetva n' eva sibbessati na sabbapanaya ussukkam karissatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî bhikkhuniya civaram visibbapetva n' eva sibbeti na sabbapanaya ussukkam karotiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî . . . ussukkam karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniya civaram visibbetva va visibbapetva va sa paccha anantarayikini n' eva sibbeyya na sabbapanaya ussukkam kareyya annatra catuhapañcāhā, pacittiyā ti. ||1||

ya panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniya 'ti aññaya bhikkhuniya.

civaram nama channam civarānam aññataram civaram.

visibbetva 'ti sayam visibbetva. visibbapetva 'ti aññam visibbapetva.

sa pacchā anantarayikiniṭi asati antarāye.

n' eva sibbeyyā 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sabbapanaya ussukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam āṇapeyya.

aññatra catuhapañcāhā 'ti tthapetva catuhapañcāham.

n' eva sibbessami na sabbapanaya ussukkam karissamiti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannaya upasampannasañña civaram visibbetva va visibbapetva va sa pacchā anantarayikini n' eva sibbeti na sabbapanaya ussukkam karoti aññatra catuhapañcāhā, āpatti pacittiyassa. upasampannaya vematikā . . . upasampannaya anupasampannasañña . . . āpatti pacittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram visibbetva va . . . aññatra catuhapañcāhā, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampannāya cīvaram vā aññaṃ vā pa-
rikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . . aññaṃ catūhapañcāhā, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañña, āpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukka-
tassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasañña, āpatti dukka-
tassa. ||2||

anāpatti sati antarāye pariyesitvā na labhati karontam,
catūhapañcāham atikkāmeti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya,
ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram
nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamanti.
tāni cīvarāni cīram nikkhattāni kaṇṇakitāni honti. tāni
bhikkhuniyo otāpentī. bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad
avocum : kass' imāni ayye cīvarāni kaṇṇakitānīti. atha kho
tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesum. yā
tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma
bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipitvā
santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamissantīti — pa —
saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamantīti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi
nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamissanti. n' etam
bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram
atikkāmeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmeyyā 'ti pañcamam
divasam pañca cīvarāni n' eva nivāseti na pārupati na otāpeti
pañcamam divasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pañcāhātikkante atikkantasañña, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcā-
hātikkante vematikā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhātikkante

anatikkantasaññā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pañcāhānatikkante atikkantasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañcāhānatikkante anatikkantasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti pañcamam divasam pañca cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā oṭāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī piṇḍāya caritvā allacīvaram pattharitvā vihāram pāvisi. aññatarā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram pārupitvā gāmam piṇḍāya pāvisi. sā nikkhamitvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ap' ayye mayham cīvaram passeyyāthā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam attham ārocesum. atha kho sā bhikkhunī ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī mayham cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā cīvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . pārupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī cīvarasamkamanīyam dhāreyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

cīvarasamkamanīyam nāma upasampannāya pañcannam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram tassā vā adinnaṃ tam vā anāpucchā nivāseti vā pārupati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cīvarasamkamanīyam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācitti-

yassa. anupasampannâya cîvarasamkamanîyaṃ dhâreti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti sâ vâ deti taṃ vâ âpucchâ nivâseti vâ pârupati vâ, acchinna-cîvarikâya, natthacîvarikâya, âpadâsu, ummatikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ upatthâkakulaṃ Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca: bhikkhunîsamghassa ayye cîvaraṃ dassâma 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tumhe bahukiccâ bahukaraṇiyâ 'ti antarâyaṃ akâsi. tena kho pana samayena tassa kulassa gharaṃ dayhati. te ujjhâyanti khiyanti vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ amhâkaṃ deyyadhammaṃ antarâyaṃ karissati. ubhayen' amhâ paribâhirâ bhogehi ca puññaena câ'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânaṃ . . . vipâcentânaṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyaṃ karissatîti —pa—. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyâṃ akâsîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appassannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî gaṇassa cîvaralâbhaṃ antarâyâṃ kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gaṇo nâma bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati.

cîvaraṃ nâma channaṃ cîvarânaṃ. aññataraṃ cîvaraṃ vikappanupagapacchimam.

antarāyaṃ kareyyā 'ti kathaṃ imaṃ cīvaraṃ dadeyyun ti antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññaṃ parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā anupasampannāya vā cīvaraṃ vā aññaṃ vā parikkhāraṃ antarāyaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ānisaṃsaṃ dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunīsaṃghassa akālacīvaraṃ uppannaṃ hoti. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃgho taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājetukāmo sannipati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo pakkantā honti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkantā, na tāva cīvaraṃ bhājiyissatīti cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhati. bhikkhuniyo na tāva cīvaraṃ bhājiyissatīti vippakkamimsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī antevāsibhikkhuniṣu āgatāsu taṃ cīvaraṃ bhājāpesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissatīti —pa—. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigaṛahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāhissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgaṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dhammiko nāma cīvaravibhaṅgo, samaggo bhikkhunīsaṃgho sannipatitvā bhājeti.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti katham imam cīvaram bhājeyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammike vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññā . . . anāpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā paṭibāhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭānam pi naṭakānam pi laṅghikānam pi sokajjhāyikānam pi kumbhathūnikānam pi samaṇacīvaram deti mayham parisati vaṇṇam bhāsathā 'ti. naṭāpi naṭakāpi laṅghikāpi sokajjhāyikāpi kumbhathūnikāpi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parisati vaṇṇam bhāsanti: ayyā Thullanandā bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum. detha ayyāya karoṭha ayyāyā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā agārikassa samaṇacīvaram dassatīti —pi—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . detīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . dassati. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇacīvaram dadeyya, pācittiyanti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agāriko nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. paribbājako nāma bhikkhuṃ ca sāmaṇeraṃ ca ṭhapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniṃ ca sikkhamānaṃ ca sāmaṇeriṃ ca ṭhapetvā yā kāci paribbājakasamāpannā.

samaṇacīvaram nāma kappakatam vuccati. deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti mātāpitunnam deti, tāvakālikam deti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā upaṭṭhākakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: sace mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunisaṃghassa cīvaram dassāmā 'ti. tena kho pana samayena vassam vutthā bhikkhuniyo cīvaram bhājetukāmā sannipatimsu. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tā bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: āgametha ayye, atthi bhikkhunisaṃghassa cīvarapaccāsā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: gacch' ayye tam cīvaram jānāhīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī yena tam kulam ten' upasamkamī, upasamkamitvā te manusse etad avoca: dethāvuso bhikkhunisaṃghassa cīvaran ti. na mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunisaṃghassa cīvaram dātun ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . atikkāmessīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . atikkāmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyya, pācittīyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dubbalacīvarapaccāsā nāma, sace mayam sakkoma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti.

cīvarakālasamayo nāma anattathe kaṭhine vassānassa

pacchimo mâso, atthate kaṭhine pañca mâsâ. cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyyâ 'ti anattathate kaṭhine vassānassa pacchimam divasam atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthate kaṭhine kaṭhinuddhāradivasam atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dubbalaçivare dubbalaçivarasaññâ cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dubbalaçivare vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dubbalaçivare adubbalaçivarasaññâ . . . anâpatti. adubbalaçivare dubbalaçivarasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalaçivare vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adubbalaçivare adubbalaçivarasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti ânisamsam dassetvâ nivāreti, ummattikāya, âdikammikāyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upāsakena saṃgham uddissa vihāro kārāpito hoti. so tassa vihārassa mahe ubhatosaṃghassa akālaciṇṇam dātukāmo hoti. tena kho pana samayena ubhatosaṃghassa kaṭhinam atthatam hoti. atha kho so upāsako saṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ kaṭhinuddhāram yāci. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraṇe dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave kaṭhinam uddharitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave kaṭhinam uddharitabbam: byattena bhikkhunā paṭibālana saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho kaṭhinam uddhareyya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me bhante saṃgho. saṃgho kaṭhinam uddharati. yassāyasmato khamati kaṭhinassa uddhāro so tuṇ' assa. yassa na khamati so bhāseyya. ubbhatam saṃghena kaṭhinam, khamati . . . dhārayāmīti. ||1||

atha kho so upāsako bhikkhunisaṃgham upasaṃkamitvâ kaṭhinuddhāram yāci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunī cīvaram

amhâkaṃ bhavissatīti kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibâhi. atha kho so upāsako . . . vipāceti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhâkaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāhissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paṭibāhīti. saccam bhagavā . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāraṃ paṭibāheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

dhammiko nāma kaṭhinuddhāro, samaggo bhikkhunīsamagho sannipatitvā uddharati.

paṭibāheyyā 'ti kathaṃ idaṃ kaṭhinaṃ uddhareyyā 'ti paṭibāhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammike dhammikasaññā paṭibāhati . . . (see XXVII. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

PĀCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattenti. manussā vihāracārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattenti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . tuvattessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeeyum,
pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upa-
sannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭeeyun ti, ekâya nipannâya aparâ ni-
pajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. uṭṭahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcitti-
yassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekâya nipannâya aparâ nisîdanti, ubho vâ nisîdanti,
ummattikânam, âdikammikânan ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭenti.
manussâ vihâracârikam âhiṇḍantâ . . . (XXXI. 1. *Instead*
of ekamañce read ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tu-
vaṭṭeeyum, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti yâ yâdisâ — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upa-
sannâyo vuccanti.

dve ekattharaṇapâvuraṇâ tuvaṭṭeeyun ti, tañ ñeva attha-
ritvâ tañ ñeva pârupanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ tuvaṭṭenti,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ . . .
ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ . . . âpatti
pâcittiyassa. ekattharaṇe nânâpâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. nânattharaṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ, âpatti dukka-
ṭassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe ekattharaṇapâvuraṇasaññâ,
âpatti dukkaṭassa, nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe vematikâ, âpatti
dukkatassa. nânattharaṇapâvuraṇe nânattharaṇapâvuraṇa-
saññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti vavattânânam dassetvâ nipajjanti, ummattikânam,
âdikammikânan ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum. Bhaddāpi Kāpilānī bahussutā hoti . . . kātum ulārasambhāvitā. manussā ayyā Bhaddā Kāpilānī bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum ulārasambhāvitā 'ti Bhaddam Kāpilāniṃ paṭhamam payirupāsivā pacchā Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ payirupāsanti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī issāpakatā imā kira appicchā santutṭhā pavivittā asamsaṭṭhā yā imā saññattibahulā viññattibahulā viharantīti Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā purato caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisāpeti pi sajjhāyam pi karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā ayyāya Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā sañcicca aphāsum karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsum kareyya, pācittiyam ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

sañcicca 'ti jānantī sañjānantī cecca abhivitaritvā vītikamo.

aphāsum kareyyā 'ti iminā imissā aphāsu bhavissatīti anāpucchā purato caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyam vā kappeti uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā sajjhāyam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā sañcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . .

upasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ sañcecca aphâsum karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannâya sañcecca aphâsum karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti na aphâsum kattukâmâ âpucchâ purato cañkamati vâ . . . sajjhâyaṃ vâ karoti, ummatikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dukkhitā sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ karoti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ dukkhitā sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭhessati na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ karissatîti — pa —. saccāṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karotîti. saccāṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî dukkhitā sahaḍḍiviniṃ n' eva upatṭheyya na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dukkhitâ nâma gilânâ vuccati.

sahaḍḍiviniṃ nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.

n' eva upatṭheyyâ 'ti na sayāṃ upatṭheyya. na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ kareyyâ 'ti na aññāṃ ânâpeyya. n' eva upatṭhessāmi na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ karissāmîti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. antevâsīṃ vâ anupasampannaṃ vâ n' eva upatṭheti na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkaṃ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâ Kâpilânî Sâkete vassam upagatâ hoti. sâ kenacid eva karaṇiyena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ santike dûtam pâhesi: sace me ayyâ Thullanandâ upassayam dadeyya, âgaccheyyâm' aham Sâvatthin ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî evam âha: âgacchatu dassâmîti. atha kho Bhaddâ Kâpilânî Sâketâ Sâvatthim agamâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ upassayam adâsi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti bhâṇikâ . . . (see XXXIII.1) . . . viññatti-bahulâ viharantîti kupitâ anattamanâ Bhaddam Kâpilânim upassayâ nikkadḍhi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ ayyâya Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍhissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkadḍhiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkadḍhissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ nikkadḍheyya vâ nikkadḍhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.
upassayo nâma kavâtabaddho vuccati.
datvâ 'ti sayam datvâ.
kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ.
nikkadḍheyyâ 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkadḍhati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bahi nikkadḍhati,

âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvāre atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. nikkadḍhāpeyyā 'ti aññam âṇâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sakim âpattā bahuke pi dvāre atikkāmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā upassayaṃ datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. tassā parikkhāraṃ nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. akavāṭabaddhā nikkadḍhati vā nikkadḍhāpeti vā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā parikkhāraṃ n° vā n° vā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ kavāṭabaddhā vā akavāṭabaddhā vā n° vā n° vā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā parikkhāraṃ n° vā n° vā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti alajjinim n° vā n° vā, tassā parikkhāraṃ n° vā n° vā, ummattikaṃ n° vā n° vā, tassā parikkhāraṃ n° vā n° vā, bhaṇḍanakārikaṃ — pa — kalahakārikaṃ — pa — vivādakārikaṃ — pa — bhassakārikaṃ — pa — saṃghe adhikarapakārikaṃ n° vā n° vā, tassā parikkhāraṃ n° vā n° vā, antevāsinim vā saddhivihārinim vā na sammāvattantim n° vā n° vā, tassā parikkhāraṃ n° vā n° vā, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī saṃsatṭhā viharati gahapatiṇāpi gahapatiputtana pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Caṇḍakālī saṃsatṭhā viharissati . . . pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī saṃsatṭhā viharati . . . pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhi-

kkhave Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī samsatthā viharissati . . . pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī samsatthā vihareyya gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtana vā, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi evam assa vacanīyā : māyye samsatthā vihari gahapatināpi gahapatiputtana pi. vivicc' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginiyā saṃgho vaṇṇeti. evaṇ ca pana sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaṇheyya, sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi yāvatiyaṃ samanubhāsitaḍḍā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā taṃ paṭinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena samsatthā.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

sā bhikkhunīti yā sā samsatthā bhikkhunī.

bhikkhunīhi aññāhi bhikkhunīhi yā passanti yā supanti tāhi vattabbā : māyye samsatthā . . . vaṇṇeti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyaṃ pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sutvā na vadanti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī saṃghamajjham pi ākaddhitvā vattabbā : māyye samsatthā . . . vaṇṇeti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyaṃ pi vattabbā. sace paṭinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhunī samanubhāsitaḍḍā. evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitaḍḍā : byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā bhikkhunī samsatthā viharati gahapatināpi gahapatiputtana pi. sā taṃ vatthum na paṭinissajjati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhunim samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. esā ñatti. suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyaṃ pi etam attham vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatthā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhārayāmi.

ñattiyaṃ dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā. kamma-
vācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññā na paṇissajjati,
āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikā . . . dham-
makamme adhammakammasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa.
adhammakamme dhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
adhammakamme vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. adhamma-
kamme adhammakammasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṇissajjantiyā, ummatti-
kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ caranti. dhuttā dāsenti. yā tā
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhi-
kkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi
buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . .
carissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:
yā pana bhikkhunī antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-
bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

antoraṭṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tassa raṭṭhe.

sāsāṅkaṃ nāma, tasmiṃ magge corānaṃ nivittokāso
dissati bhuttokāso dissati thitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati
nipannokāso dissati. sappatiḥhayan nāma, tasmiṃ magge
corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākoṭitā dissanti.

asatthikā nāma vinā satthena.

cārikaṃ careyyā 'ti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare
gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake araññe addhayaoyane
addhayaoyane āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti satthena saha gacchati, kheme appaṭibhaye
gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tīroratṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ caranti. dhuttā . . . (see XXXVII. 1. *Instead of* antoratṭhe *read* tīroratṭhe) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī tīroratṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappati-bhaye asatthikā cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
tīroratṭhe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tam ṭhapetvā aññassa ratṭhe.

sāsāṅkan nāma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassaṃ cārikaṃ caranti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti haritāni tiṇāni sammaddantā ekindriyaṃ jīvaṃ viheṭhentā bahū khuddake pāṇe saṃghātaṃ āpādentā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vi-garahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī antovassaṃ cārikaṃ careyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

antovassan ti purimam vâ temâsam pacchimam vâ temâsam avasitvâ.

cârikam careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme . . . (XXXVII.

2. 1) . . . agâmake araṇṇe . . . pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sattâhakaraṇiyena gacchati, kenaci ubbâḷhâ gacchati, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati Velluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Râjagahe vassam vasanti tattha hemantam tattha gimham. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: âhundarikâ bhikkhunînam disâ andhakârâ, na imâsam disâ pakkhâyantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâ . . . vipâcentânâ. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmiṃ nidâne etasmiṃ pakaraṇe dhammiṃ katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase paṭicca . . . evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vassam vutthâ cârikam na pakkameyya antamaso chappañcayojanâni pi, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vassam vutthâ nâma purimam vâ temâsam pacchimam vâ temâsam vutthâ.

cârikam na pakkamissâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni pi dhumam nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikam bhikkhunim na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

PĀCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyāne cittāgāre paṭibhānacittam katam hoti. bahū manussā cittāgāram dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggiyāpi bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya agamamsu. manussā . . . vipācenti: kaṭham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kaṭham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kaṭham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānam vā pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

rājāgāram nāma yattha kaṭthaci rañño kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katam hoti. cittāgāram nāma yattha kaṭthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katam hoti. ārāmo nāma yattha kaṭthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ kato hoti. uyyānam nāma yattha kaṭthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katam hoti. pokkharaniṃ nāma yattha kaṭthaci manussānam kīlitaṃ ramitaṃ katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekaṃ dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha ṭhitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti ârâme ðhitâ passati, gacchanti vâ âgacchanti vâ passati, sati karaṇiye gantvâ passati, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo âsandiṃ pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjanti. manussâ viharacârikam âhiṇḍantâ passitvâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âsandiṃ pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . paribhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu: yâ pana bhikkhunî âsandiṃ vâ pallaṅkam vâ paribhuñjeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. âsandi nâma atikkantappamâṇâ vuccati. pallaṅko nâma âharimehi vâlehi kato hoti. paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati vâ abhinipajjati vâ, âpatti pâcitiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âsandiya pâde chinditvâ paribhuñjati, pallaṅkassa vâle chinditvâ paribhuñjati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttaṃ kantanti.

manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmaabbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantīti . . . — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī suttam kanteyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

suttam nāma cha suttāni, khomam kappāsikam koseyyam kambalam sānam bhaṅgam.

kanteyyā 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karonti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī gihiveyyāvaccam kareyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gihiveyyāvaccam nāma agārikassa yāgum vā bhattam vā

khâdaniyaṃ vâ pacati, sâṭakaṃ vâ veṭṭhanaṃ vâ dhovati,
âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti yâgupâne, saṃghabbatte, cetiyapûjâya, attano
veyyâvaccakarassa yâguraṃ vâ bhattaṃ vâ khâdaniyaṃ vâ
pacati sâṭakaṃ vâ veṭṭhanaṃ vâ dhovati, ummattikâya, âdi-
kammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Thullanandaṃ bhikkhu-
niṃ upasaṃkamitvâ etad avoca: eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ
vûpasamehîti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ
n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamâya ussukkaṃ karoti. atha
kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuninaṃ etam atthaṃ ârocesi. yâ
tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi nâma
ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ
vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ n' eva vûpa-
samessati na vûpasamâya ussukkaṃ karissatîti — pa —.
saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . vûpa-
sameti . . . karotîti. saccaṃ bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho
bhagavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhi-
kkhunî . . . vûpasamessati . . . karissati. n' etaṃ bhi-
kkhave appasannânaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imaṃ adhika-
raṇaṃ vûpasamehîti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunivâ sâ
pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vûpasameyya na vûpa-
samâya ussukkaṃ kareyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

adhikaraṇaṃ nâma cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivadâdhikaraṇaṃ
anuvadâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ.

eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasamehîti eh' ayye imaṃ
adhikaraṇaṃ vinicchehi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vūpasameyyā 'ti na sayam vūpasameyya. na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ kareyyā 'ti na aññaṃ āpāpeyya. n' eva vūpasamessāmi na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karissāmi dhuṃṇaṃ nikkhattamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā adhikaraṇaṃ n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannāya adhikaraṇaṃ n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭṭassa. || 2 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhūni naṭṭanam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. *Instead of samanacivaraṃ deti [dassati] read sahatthā khādaniyaṃ bhojaniyaṃ deti [dassati]*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhūni agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dadeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. || 1 ||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūni.

agāriko nāma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbājikasaṃpannā. khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇaṃ tṭhapetvā avasesaṃ khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . maṃsaṃ.

dadeyyā 'ti kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā nissaggiyena

vā deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. udakadantaponam deti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, bāhiralepaṃ deti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhuñjati. aññā utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na labhanti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhuñjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhuñjatīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhuñjissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhuñjeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āvasathacīvaran nāma utuniyo bhikkhuniyo paribhuñjantū 'ti dinnam hoti.

anissajjitvā paribhuñjeyyā 'ti dve tisso rattiyo paribhuñjitvā catutthadivase dhovitvā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmāneriyā vā anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññā paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nissajjitvā paribhuñjati, punapariyāyena paribhuñjati, aññā utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na honti, acchinna-cīvarikāya, natthacīvarikāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkāmi. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āvasatho dayhati. bhikkhuniyo evaṃ āhaṃsu : hand' ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nīharāma 'ti. ekaccā evaṃ āhaṃsu : na mayaṃ ayye nīharissāma. yaṃ kiñci naṭṭhaṃ sabbhaṃ amhe abhiyujjissatīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī punad eva taṃ āvasathaṃ paccāgantvā bhikkhuniyo pucchi : ayye bhaṇḍakaṃ nīharitthā 'ti. na mayaṃ ayye nīharimhā 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āvasathe dayhamāne bhaṇḍakaṃ na nīharissantīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkāmīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. viga-rahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . pakkamissati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkameyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

āvasatho nāma kavāṭabaddho vuccati.

anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkameyyā 'ti bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaṇeriyā vā anissajjitvā parikkhittassa āvasathassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āvasathassa upacāraṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitasaññā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. akavāṭabaddhaṃ anissajjitvā pakkamati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nissajjite nissajjitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anâpatti nissajjitvâ pakkamati, sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇanti. manussâ ujjhâyanti khyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâṃ . . . vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . pariyâpuṇissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânâṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

tiracchânavijjâ nâma yaṃ kiñci bâhirakam anattha-samhitam.

pariyâpuṇeyyâ 'ti padena pariyâpuṇâti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa. akkharâya pariyâpuṇâti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti lekham pariyâpuṇâti, dhâraṇam pariyâpuṇâti, guttatthâya parittam pariyâpuṇâti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana

samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracchānavijjam vācenti. manussā ujjhāyanti . . . (XLIX. 1. *Instead of pari-yāpuṇanti, pari-yāpuṇissanti, read, vācenti, vācessanti*) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī tiracchānavijjam vāceyya, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
tiracchānavijjā nāma . . . vāceyyā 'ti padena vāceti . . .
(XLIX. 2. *Instead of pari-yāpuṇāti read vāceti*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

cittāgāravaggo pañcama.

PĀCITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhū gāmakāvāse ekacīvarā cīvarakammaṃ karonti. bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṣu. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisissantī. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṇ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakkamimṣu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti ārāmaṃ nāgamamṣu. atha kho te bhikkhū punad eva taṃ āvāsaṃ paccagacchimṣu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā āgatā 'ti āpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisitvā yena te bhikkhū ten' upasaṃkamimṣu, upasaṃka-

mitvā te bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho tā bhikkhuniyo. te bhikkhū etad avocaṃ : kissa tumhe bhaginiyo ārāmaṃ n' eva sammajjittha na pāniyaṃ paribhojaniyaṃ upaṭṭhāpitthā 'ti. bhagavatā ayyā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ hoti na anāpucchā ārāmo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayaṃ na āgamimhā 'ti. bhagavato etaṃ atthaṃ ārocesaṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave santaṃ bhikkhuṃ āpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisituṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ . . . paññattaṃ hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhū tamhā āvāsā pakka-mitvā punad eva taṃ āvāsaṃ paccāgacchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisimsu. tāsaṃ kukkucaṃ ahosi : bhagavatā bhikkhuniṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ na santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā ārāmo pavisitabbo 'ti mayaṃ ca santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisimhā. kacci nu kho mayaṃ pācittiyaṃ āpattiṃ āpannā 'ti. bhagavato . . . ārocesaṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī jānaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ ārāmaṃ anāpucchā paviseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||3||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jānāti nāma sāmaṃ vā jānāti aññe vā tassā ārocenti te vā ārocenti.

sabhikkhuko nāma ārāmo yattha bhikkhū rukkhamūle pi vasanti.

anāpucchā ārāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti bhikkhuṃ vā sāmaṇeraṃ vā ārāmikaṃ vā anāpucchā parikkhittassa ārāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa ārāmassa upacāraṃ okkamantiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sabhikkhuke vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññā . . . anāpatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññā,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. abhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti santam bhikkhum âpucchâ pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anâpucchâ pavisati, sîsânulokikâ gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatitâ honti tattha gacchati, ârâmena maggo hoti, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||3||4||

PÂCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahâvane kûṭâgârasâlâyam. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Upâlissa upajjhâyo âyasmâ Kappitako susâne viharati. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyanam bhikkhuninam mahatarâ bhikkhuni kâlamkatâ hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim nîharitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihârassa avidûre jhâpetvâ thûpam katvâ gantvâ tasmim thûpe rodanti. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tena saddena ubbâlho tam thûpam bhinditvâ pakiresi. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo iminâ Kappitakena amhâkam ayyâya thûpo bhinno, handa nam ghâtemâ 'ti mantessum. aññatarâ bhikkhuni âyasmato Upâlissa etam attham ârocce. âyasmâ Upâli âyasmato Kappitakassa etam attham ârocce. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako viharâ nikkhamitvâ nilîno acchi. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo yenâyasmato Kappitakassa viharo ten' upasamkamimso, upasamkamitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa viharam pâsânehi ca leddûhi ca ottharâpetvâ mato Kappitako 'ti pakkamimso. atha kho âyasmâ Kappitako tassâ rattiya accayena pubbanhasamayam nivâsetvâ patta-civaram âdâya Vesâlîm piṇḍâya pâvisi. addasamsu kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo âyasmantam Kappitakam piṇḍâya carantam, disvâna evam âhamsu : ayam Kappitako jîvati, ko nu kho amhâkam mantam samharatîti. assosum kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo : ayyena kira Upâlînâ amhâkam manto samhaṭo 'ti. tâ âyasmantam Upâlîm akkosimso : katham hi nâma ayam kasâvaṭo malamajjano niññajacco amhâkam mantam samharissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .

vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ayyaṃ Upāliṃ akkosissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo Upāliṃ akkosantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . akkosissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuṃ akkoseyya vā paribhāseyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuṃ ti upasampannaṃ.

akkoseyya vā 'ti dasahi vā akkosavatthūhi akkosati etesaṃ vā aññatarena, āpatti pācittiyassa. paribhāseyya vā 'ti bhayaṃ upadaṃseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññā akkosati vā paribhāseti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematikā . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannaṃ akkosati vā paribhāseti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya, dhammapurekkhārāya, anusāsanipurekkhārāya, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī bhaṇḍanakārikā hoti kalahakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā saṃghe adhikaraṇakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne paṭikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmakaṃ agamāsi kenacid eva karaṇīyena. atha kho bhikkhunīsaṃghe Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkantā 'ti Caṇḍakālī bhikkhuniṃ āpattiyā adassane ukkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmake taṃ karaṇīyaṃ tīretvā punad eva

Sāvattṭhiṃ paccāgacchi. Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam pādapiṭṭham pādakathalikam upanikkhipi na paccugantvā pattacīvaram paṭiggahesi na pānienā āpucchi. Thullanandā bhikkhunī Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye mayi āgacchantiyā n' eva āsanam paññāpesi na pādodakam . . . āpucchīti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathā tam anāthāyā 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anāthā 'ti. imā maṃ ayye bhikkhuniyo ayaṃ anāthā appaññātā n' atthi imissā koci pativattā 'ti āpattiyā adassane ukkhipimsū 'ti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti kammaṃ vā kammadosam vā kammavipattiṃ vā kamma-sampattiṃ vā 'ti caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsisattīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhāsitī. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . paribhāsisattī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu: yā pana bhikkhunī caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāseyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

caṇḍikatā nāma kodhanā vuccati.

gaṇo nāma bhikkhunīsamgho vuccati.

paribhāseyyā 'ti bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti . . . kamma-sampattiṃ vā 'ti paribhāsatī, āpatti pācittiyassa. sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vā ekabhikkhunim vā anupasaṃpannam vā paribhāsatī, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti atthapurekkhārāya . . . (see LII. 2. 3) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññataro brāhmaṇo bhikkhuniyo nimantetvā bho-

jesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā nātikulāni gantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsu. atha kho so brāhmaṇo paṭivissake etad avoca : bhikkhuniyo mayā ayyā santappitā, etha tumhe pi santappessāmīti. te evaṃ āhaṃsu : kiṃ tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, yāpi tayā nimantitā tāpi amhākaṃ gharāni āgantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekaccā piṇḍapātaṃ ādāya agamaṃsū 'ti. atha kho so brāhmaṇo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākaṃ ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na cāhaṃ paṭibalo yāvadatthaṃ dātun ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī nimantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

nimantitā nāma pañcannaṃ bhojanānaṃ aññatarena bhojanaena nimantitā. pavāritā nāma, asanaṃ paññāyati, bhojanaṃ paññāyati, hatthapāse ṭhitā abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati.

khādaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni yāgum yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajvikam ṭhapetvā avasesam khādaniyaṃ nāma. bhojaniyaṃ nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . maṃsam. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti nimantitā appavāritā yāgum pivati, sāmike apaloketvā bhuñjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Sâvatthiyaṃ aññatarissâ visikhâya piṇḍâya caramânâ yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisîdi. atha kho te manussâ tam bhikkhunim bhojetvâ etad avocum : aññâpi ayye bhikkhuniyo âgacchantû 'ti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo nâgaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ etad avoca : amukasmim ayye okâse vâlâ sunakhâ caṇḍo balibaddo cikkhallo okâso, mâ kho tattha agamitthâ 'ti. aññatarâpi bhikkhunî tassâ visikhâya piṇḍâya caramânâ yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ paññatte âsane nisîdi. atha kho te manussâ tam bhikkhunim bhojetvâ etad avocum : kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo na âgacchantîti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî tesam manussânam etam attham ârocesi. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî kulam maccharâyissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî kulam maccharâyatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî kulam maccharâyissatî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî kulamaccharinî assa, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

kulam nâma . . . suddakulam.

maccharinî assâ 'ti katham bhikkhuniyo nâgaccheyyun ti bhikkhunînam santike kulassa avañnam bhâsati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. kulassa vâ santike bhikkhunînam avañnam bhâsati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti kulam na maccharâyanti santam yeva âdînavam âcikkhati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, kacci ovâdo iddho ahosîti. n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovâdo iddho bhavissatîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vasissantî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasseyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

abhikkhuko nâma âvâso na sakkâ hoti ovâdâya vâ samvâsâya vâ gantum.

vassam vasissâmîti senâsanam paññâpeti pâniyam paribhojaniam upatthâpeti parivenam sammajjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. saha aruṇuggamanâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti vassupagatâ bhikkhû pakkantâ vâ honti vibbhantâ vâ kâlamkatâ vâ pakkhasamkantâ vâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gâmakâvâse vassam vutthâ Sâvatthim agamamsu. bhikkhuniyo tâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : katth' ayyâyo vassam vutthâ, bhikkhusamgho pa-

vārito 'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusamgham pavāremā 'ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthā bhikkhusamgham na pavāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavārentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavāressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī vassam vutthā ubhatosamghe tīhi ṭhānehi na pavāreyya diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā, pācittiyaṇ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

vassam vutthā nāma purimaṇ vā temāsaṇ pacchimam vā temāsaṇ vutthā.

ubhatosamghe tīhi ṭhānehi na pavāressāmi diṭṭhena vā sutena vā parisāṅkāya vā 'ti dhuraṇ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapi-lavatthusmiṇ Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunūpassayaṇ upasaṅkamitvā chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovaḍanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye ovādaṇ gamissāma 'ti. yaṇ hi mayam ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāraṇā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva āgantvā amhe ovaḍantīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādaṇ na gacchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādaṇ na gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovā-

dam na gacchissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
... uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na
gaccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhūti.

ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā. saṃvāso nāma eka-
kammaṃ ekuddeso samasikkhātā.

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchissāmīti dhuraṃ
nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā
'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchanti ovādaṃ
pi na yācanti. bhikkhū ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti:
kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uposathaṃ pi na pucchissanti
ovādaṃ pi na yācissanti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
bhikkhuniyo . . . na yācanti. saccam bhagavā. vīgaraḥ
buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo
. . . na yācissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . .
uddisantu :

anvaddhamāsaṃ bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusaṃghato dve dham-
mā paccāsimsitabbā uposathapucchakaṇ ca ovādūpa-
saṃkamanaṇ ca. taṃ atikkāmentiyā pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

anvaddhamāsaṃ ti anuposathikaṃ.

uposatho nāma dve uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca.
ovādo nāma aṭṭha garudhammā.

uposathaṃ pi na pucchissāmi ovādaṃ pi na yācissāmīti
dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte . . . (LVIII. 2. 1-2) . . . ādi-
kammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī pasāke jātāṃ gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpesi. atha kho so puriso taṃ bhikkhuniṃ dūsetuṃ upakkami. sā vissaram akāsi. bhikkhuniyo upadhāvitvā taṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avocuṃ: kissa tvāṃ ayye vissaram akāsi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī pasāke jātāṃ gaṇḍaṃ purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpessatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpesīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . bhedāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī pasāke jātāṃ gaṇḍaṃ vā rūhitaṃ vā anapaloketvā saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā bhedāpeyya vā phālāpeyya vā dhovāpeyya vā ālimpāpeyya vā bandhāpeyya vā mocāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pasākhaṃ nāma adhonābhi ubbhajānumaṇḍalam.

jātaṃ ti tattha jātaṃ.

gaṇḍo nāma yo koci gaṇḍo. rūhitaṃ nāma yaṃ kiñci vaṇo.

anapaloketvā 'ti anāpucchā.

saṃgho nāma bhikkhunisaṃgho vuccati. gaṇo nāma sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vuccanti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo dūsetuṃ.

saddhiṃ ti ekato.

eken' ekā 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunī ca.

bhinda 'ti ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhinne āpatti pācittiyassa. phālehīti ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. phālīte āpatti pācittiyassa. dhovā 'ti (ālimpā 'ti, bandhāhīti,

mocchēti) ānāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti apaloketvā bhedaṭpeti vā phālaṭpeti vā . . . mocāpeti vā, yo koci viññū dutiyo hoti, ummattikāya, ādikammi-kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

ārāmaṭvaggo chaṭṭho.

PĀCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpentī. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam āhamsu : deth' ayyāya bhikkham, garubbhā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. viga-rahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessantīti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

gabbhinī nāma āpannasattā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti upasampādeyya. vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. fiattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti pācittiyassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

gabbhiniyā gabbhinīsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. gabbhiniyā vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gabbhiniyā agabbhinīsaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. agabbhiniyā gab-

bhinīsaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyā agabbhinīsaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gabbhinim agabbhinīsaññā vutṭhāpeti, agabbhinim agabbhinīsaññā vutṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo pāyantim vutṭhāpenti. sā piṇḍāya carati. manussā evam āhamsu: deth' ayyāya bhikkham, sadutiyikā ayyā 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma . . . (LXI. 1. *Instead of gabbhinim read pāyantim*) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī pāyantim vutṭhāpeyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

pāyantī nāma mātā vā hoti dhātī vā.

vutṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. *Read pāyantiyā pāyanti-*saññā, apāyantisaññā, etc.) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vutṭhāpenti. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vutṭhāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vutṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . vutṭhāpessanti.

n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādaya * — pa —
vigarahitvā dhammiṃ kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :
anujānāmi bhikkhave sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu
dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana
bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya sikkhamānāya saṃghaṃ upasaṃ-
kamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde
vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggaḥetvā evaṃ assa
vacanīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya
sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhā-
sammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam
pi yācitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho nā-
petabbo : suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā
itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni
chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa
pattakallaṃ, saṃgho itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni
chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiṃ dadeyya. esā ñatti. su-
ṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . yācati.
saṃgho itthannāmāya . . . deti. yassā ayyāya khamati
itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu
sikkhāsammutiyaṃ dānaṃ sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na khamati,
sā bhāseyya. dinnā saṃghena itthannāmāya sikkhamānāya
dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti, khamati . . .
dhārayāmi.

sā sikkhamānā evaṃ vadehīti vattabbā : pāpātipātā vera-
maṇiṃ dve vassāni avātikkaṃmasamādanāṃ samādiyāmi,
adinnādānā veramaṇiṃ . . . samādiyāmi; abrahmacariyā
. . . musāvādā . . . surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā . . .
vikālabhojanā veramaṇiṃ dve vassāni avātikkaṃmasamāda-
nāṃ samādiyāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigara-
hitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhi-
kkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhi-
tasikkhaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ
ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuni.
dve vassāni dve saṃvaccharāni.

asikkhitasikkhâ nâma sikkhâ vâ na dinnâ hoti dinnâ vâ sikkhâ kupitâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammatâṃ vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhaṃsu : etha sikkhamânâ imaṃ jânâtha imaṃ detha imaṃ âharatha iminâ attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karoṭhâ 'ti. tâ evam âhaṃsu : na mayaṃ ayye sikkhamânâ, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhuniyo dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânaṃ saṃghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammim kathaṃ katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya vuṭṭhânasammutaṃ dâtuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya sikkhamânâya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaniyo :

aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ samgham vuṭṭhânasammutiṃ yâcâmiti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ; instead of dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammuti read vuṭṭhânasammuti*) . . . dhârayâmiti.

atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânâ samghena asammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.

sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.

asammata nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânâ samghena sammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpenti, tâ akkhamâ honti sîtassa unhasa jighacchâya pipâsâya dâmsamakasavâtâtâpasirimsapasamphassânâ duruttânâ durâgatânâ vacanapathânâ uppannânâ sârîrikânâ vedanânâ dukkhânâ tibbânâ kharânâ kaṭukânâ asâtânâ amanâpânâ pânaharânâ anadhivâsakajâtikâ honti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassam gihigataṃ vuṭṭhâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: ka-

thaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti.
 ūnadvādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sītassa
 . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave
 gihigatā khamā hoti sītassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti.
 n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī ūnadvādasavassam gihigataṃ
 vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

ūnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca āpatti
 dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ūnadvādasavassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti
 pācittiyassa. ūn° vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
 ūn° paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, anāpatti. paripuṇṇadvāda-
 savassāya ūnadvādasavassasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par°
 vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. par° paripuṇṇasaññā, anā-
 patti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, pa-
 ripuṇṇadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasaññā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummatti-
 kāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharatī
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ
 dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti.
 tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā.
 yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi
 nāma bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve
 vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpessantīti
 — pa —. saccam kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā :
 kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etaṃ
 bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave paripunṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim dâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripunṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya saṅgham upasaṅkamitvâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanîyo: aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya paripunṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ saṅgham . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamânâ read* paripunṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ) . . . dhârayâmiti.

sâ paripunṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ evam vadehîti vattabbâ . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî paripunṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

paripunṇadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ.

gihigatâ nâma purisantaragatâ vuccati.

dve vassâniti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripunṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu: etha sikkhamânâ . . . (LXIV. 1) . . . katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo paripunṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammatam vuṭṭhâpessantîti . . . bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave paripunṇadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya vuṭṭhânasammutim dâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripunṇadvâdasavassâ

vassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhāya saṅghaṃ upasaṃkarnitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanīyo : ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya paripunnadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā saṅghaṃ vuṭṭhānasammutiṃ yācāmīti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. *Instead of sikkhamānā read paripunnadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā ; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭhānasammuti*) . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena viga-rahitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripunnadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghe-na asammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripunnadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.

dve vassānīti dve saṃvaccharāni.

sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.

asammata nāma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripunṇadvādasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃgheṇa sammataṃ vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaḍḍiniṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva anuggaṇhāti na anuggaṇhāpeti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyaṃ vā akappiyaṃ vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahaḍḍiniṃ vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva

anuggaṇhissati na anuggaṇhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . na anuggaṇhâpetîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . na anuggaṇhâpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî saha jîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anuggaṇheyya na anuggaṇhâpeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sahajîvinî nâma saddhivihârinî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpetvâ 'ti upasampâdetvâ.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.

n' eva anuggaṇheyyâ 'ti na sayam anuggaṇheyya uddesena paripucchâya ovâdena anusâsaniyâ. na anuggaṇhâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam âṇapeyya.

dve vassâni n' eva anuggaṇhissâmi na anuggaṇhâpessâmîti dhuraṃ nikkhattamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhanti, tâ bâlâ honti abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nânubandhantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nânubandhissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī vuṭṭhāpitaṃ pavattiniṃ dve vassāni
nānubandheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
vuṭṭhāpitaṃ ti upasampāditam. pavattinī nāma upajjhā
vuccati.

dve vassānīti dve samvacccharāni.

nānubandheyyā 'ti na sayam upatṭhaheyya. dve vassāni
nānubandhissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācitti-
yassa. ||1||

anāpatti upajjhā bālā vā hoti alajjinī vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu,
ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati
Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana
samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā
n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesi. yā tā
bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā
Thullanandā sahaḥjīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n'eva vūpakāsessati na
vupakāsāpessati, sāmiko aggahesi. sac' āyaṃ bhikkhunī
pakkantā assa, na ca sāmiko gaṇheyyā 'ti — pa —. saccam
kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinim vuṭṭhā-
petvā n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesīti.
saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi
nāma bhikkhave . . . n'eva vūpakāsessati na vūpakāsā-
pessati, sāmiko aggahesi. n'etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ
. . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sahaḥjīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n'eva
vūpakāseyya na vūpakāsāpeyya antamaso chappaṇica-
yojanāni pi, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . bhikkhunīti.
sahaḥjīvinī nāma saddhivihārini vuccati.
vuṭṭhāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā.

n' eva vûpakâseyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpakâseyya. na vûpakâsapeyyâ 'ti na aññam âpâpeyya. n' eva vûpakâsessâmi na vûpakâsâpessâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni pîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

gabbhinîvaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpentî. tâ akkhamâ honti sîtassa . . . (LXV. *Instead of ûnadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ read ûnavîsativassâ kumâribhûtâ; instead of dvâdasavassâ read vîsativassâ*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyam ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ûnavîsativassâ nâma appattavîsativassâ.

kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. *Read ûnavîsativassâ, paripunnavîsativassâ*) . . . âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentî.

tā bālā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigatam *read* paripuṇṇavāsativassam kumāribhūtam) . . . bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutim dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā : tāya aṭṭhārasavassāya kumāribhūtāya saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXVI. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvād^o gihig^o *read* aṭṭhārasavassā kumāribhūtā) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇavāsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇavāsativassā nāma pattavāsativassā.

kumāribhūtā nāma sāmānerī vuccati.

dve vassānīti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇavāsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇavāsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam āhamsu : etha sikkhamānā imaṃ jānātha imaṃ detha imaṃ āharatha iminā attho imaṃ kappiyaṃ karoṭhā 'ti. tā evam āhamsu : na mayam ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . (LXVII. 1. *Instead of* paripuṇṇadvādasav^o gihig^o *read* paripuṇṇavāsativ^o kumāribh^o) . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇavāsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 paripunnavâsativassâ nâma pattavâsativassâ.
 kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.
 dve vassânîti dve saṃvaccharâni.
 sikkhitasikkhâ nâma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.
 asammata nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhânasammuti
 na dinnâ hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
 punnavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dham-
 mesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena sammataṃ vuṭṭhâpeti,
 ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpenti, tâ bâlâ
 hontî abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ akappiyam vâ, saddhi-
 vihârinîyo pi bâlâ hontî abyattâ na jânanti kappiyam vâ
 akappiyam vâ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcentî:
 katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpessan-
 tîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpentîti.
 saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
 nâma . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannâ-
 nam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî ânadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeyya,
 pâcittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
 ânadvâdasavassâ nâma appattadvâdasavassâ.
 vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcarinîyâ ca âpatti
 dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||
 anâpatti paripunnavâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya,
 âdikammikâya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammatā vuṭṭhāpenti, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1. *Instead of* ūnadvādasavassā *read* paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammatā) . . . n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammiṃ katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ dātum. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya bhikkhuniyā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā vuḍḍhānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā añjalim paggahevā evaṃ assa vacanīyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannāmā paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācāmi. dutiyam pi yācitabbā — pa — tatiyam pi yācitabbā. sā bhikkhunī saṃghena paricchitabbā byattāyaṃ bhikkhunī lajjinīti. sace bālā ca hoti alajjinī ca, na dātabbā. sace bālā hoti lajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā hoti alajjinī, na dātabbā. sace byattā ca hoti lajjinī ca, dātabbā. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā: byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibālāya saṃgho ñāpetabbo: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā paripuṇṇadvādasavassā bhikkhunī saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhāpanasammutiṃ yācati. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ . . . (comp. LXIII. 1, etc.) . . . dhārayāmi.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vīgarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammatā vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.

asammatā nāma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhāpanasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti pari-
punnadvâdasavassâ samghena sammatâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummatti-
kāya, âdikammikāyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî bhikkhunîsamgham upa-
samkamitvâ vuṭṭhâpanasammutim yâceti. atha kho bhi-
kkhunîsamgho Caṇḍakâlîm bhikkhunim paricchitvâ alam
tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuṭṭhâpanasammutim na adâsi.
Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paṭisunî. tena kho pana
samayena bhikkhunîsamgho aññâsam bhikkhunînam vuṭṭhâ-
panasammutim deti. Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî ujjhâyati khîyati
vipâceti: aham eva nûna bâlâ, aham eva nûna alajjinî, yam
samgho aññâsam bhikkhunînam vuṭṭhâpanasammutim deti,
mayham eva na detîti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Caṇḍakâlî alam tâva te
ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunitvâ pacchâ
khîyadhammam âpajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhi-
kkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alam tâva . . . âpajjîti.
saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi
nâma bhikkhave Caṇḍakâlî bhikkhunî alam tâva . . .
âpajjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:
yâ pana bhikkhunî alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti
vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti paṭisunitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam
âpajjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti alam tâva te ayye
upasampâditena.

sâdhû 'ti paṭisunitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjati, âpatti
pâcittiyaassa. ||1||

anâpatti pakatiyâ chandâ dosâ mohâ bhayâ karontam
khîyati, ummattikāya, âdikammikāyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā sikkhamānā Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvā upasampadam yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam sikkhamānam sace me tvaṃ ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpeti na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam karoti. atha kho sā sikkhamānā bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sikkhamānam sace me . . . n' eva vuṭṭhāpessati na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karotīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānam sace me tvaṃ ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyya na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam kareyya, pācittiyān ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhā.

sace me tvaṃ . . . vuṭṭhāpessāmīti evāhan tam upasampādessāmi.

sā pacchā anantarāyikinīti asati antarāye.

n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti na sayam vuṭṭhāpeyya. na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam kareyyā 'ti na aññam ānāpeyya. n' eva vuṭṭhāpessāmi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam karissāmīti dhuraṃ nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatârâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam etad avoca: sace maṃ tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ . . . (see LXXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânam sace maṃ tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikini n' eva vuṭṭhâpeyya na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ.

sace maṃ tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasîti dve samvaccharâni upaṭṭhahissasi. evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti evâhan tam upasampâdessâmi.

sâ pacchâ . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham kumâarakasamsatṭham caṇḍim sokâvâsam Caṇḍakâlim sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpeti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ purisasamsatṭham . . . vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham . . . vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî purisasamsatṭham

... vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ ... uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭhaṃ kumārakasamsaṭṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti ... adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

puriso nāma pattavīsativasso. kumārako nāma appattavīsativasso. samsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena samsaṭṭhā.

caṇḍī nāma kodhanā vuccati. sokāvāsā nāma paresaṃ dukkhaṃ uppādeti sokaṃ āvisati.

sikkhamānā nāma dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhā.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti ... (LXI. 2) ... ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpeti. mātāpitāro pi sāmiko pi ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā amhehi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti. assosup kho bhikkhuniyo mātāpitunnam pi sāmikassa pi ... vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā ... vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi ... vuṭṭhāpetīti, saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi ... vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ ... uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî mâtâpitûhi vâ sâmikena vâ ananu-
ññâtaṃ sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.
mâtâpitaro nâma janakâ vuccanti. sâmiko nâma yena
pariggahitâ hoti.

ananuññâtâ 'ti anâpucchâ.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhi-
tasikkhâ.

vuṭṭhâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti ajânantî vuṭṭhâpeti, apaloketvâ vuṭṭhâpeti,
ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Râjagahe viharati
Veluvane Kalandakanivâpe. tena kho pana samayena
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpessâmîti
there bhikkhû sannipâtetvâ pahûtaṃ khâdaniyaṃ bhojani-
yaṃ passivâ na tâvâhaṃ ayyâ sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpessâ-
mîti there bhikkhû uyyojetvâ Devadattaṃ Kokâlikam
Kaṭamorakatissakam Khaṇḍadeviyâ puttam Sam-
uddadattaṃ sannipâtetvâ sikkhamânaṃ vuṭṭhâpesi.
yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: kathaṃ hi
nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ pârivâsikachandadânenena sikkha-
mânaṃ vuṭṭhâpessatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânenena sikkhamâ-
naṃ vuṭṭhâpesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bha-
gavâ: kathaṃ hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî
. . . vuṭṭhâpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannânaṃ . . .
uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî pârivâsikachandadânenena sikkha-
mânaṃ vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pârivāsikachandadānenā 'ti vuṭṭhitāya parisāya.
 sikkhamānā nāma . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyā ca
 âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||
 anâpatti avuṭṭhitāya parisāya vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikāya,
 âdikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpenti, upassayo na
 sammati. manussā . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nāma bhi-
 kkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo na sammatîti.
 assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipâ-
 centānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipâcenti:
 katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpessantîti
 — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo anuvassam
 vuṭṭhâpentîti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā:
 katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhâpessanti. n' etam
 bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunî anuvassam vuṭṭhâpeyya, pâcitti-
 yan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunîti.

anuvassan ti anusamvaccharam.

vuṭṭhâpeyyā 'ti . . . âcariniyā ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikāya, âdikammi-
 kāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sâvatthiyam viharati
 Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârāme. tena kho pana
 samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhâpenti. upassayo
 tath' eva na sammati. manussā tath' eva ujjhāyanti khīyanti

vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve
vutthâpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammatîti. assosum
kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâṃ ujjhâyantânâṃ khî-
yantânâṃ vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . .
vipâcenti . . . (comp. LXXXII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî ekavassam dve vutthâpeyya,
pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

ekavassan ti ekam samvaccharam.

dve vutthâpeyyâ 'ti dve upasampâdeyya. dve vutthâpessâ-
mîti gaṇam vâ . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti
dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti ekantarikam vutthâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammi-
kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

kumâribhûtavaggo aṭṭhamo..

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati
Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana
samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâ-
renti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhu-
niyo chattupâhanam dhâressanti seyyathâpi gihikâmbhogi-
niyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânâṃ . . .
vipâcentânâṃ. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti :
katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam
dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhâ-
rentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : ka-
tham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressanti. n' etam bhi-
kkhave appasannânâṃ . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî chattupâhanam dhâreyya, pâcittiyan ti.
evaṃ o' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam pañ-
ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aṇṇatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,

tassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā chattupāhanam. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī agilānā chattupāhanam dhāreyya, pācittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti.

chattam nāma tīpi chattāni setachattam kilañjachattam paññachattam maṇḍalabandham salākabandham.

dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

agilānā agilānasaññā chattupāhanam dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. chattam dhāreti na upāhanam, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upāhanam dhāreti na chattam, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā agilānasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, ārāme ārāmupacāre dhāreti, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyanti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā . . . yāyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî yâna yâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañi c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti, na sakkoti padasâ gantum. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ yânam. evañi ca pana . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ yâna yâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. || 2 || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma sakkoti padasâ gantum. gilânâ nâma na sakkoti padasâ gantum.

yânam nâma vayham ratho sakatam sandamânikâ sivikâ pâtanîkî.

yâyeyyâ 'ti sakim pi yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ yâna yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî aññatarissâ itthiyâ kulûpikâ hoti. atha kho sâ itthi tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : hand' ayye imam saṃghânim amukâya nâma itthiyâ dehîti. atha kho sâ bhikkhunî sac' âham pattena âdâya gacchâmi vissaro me bhavissatîti paṭimuñcitvâ agamâsi. tassâ rathiyâya suttake chinne vippakiriyimsu. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo saṃghânim dhâressanti, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ

. . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhunî samghâṇiṃ dhâressatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî samghâṇiṃ dhâressîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî samghâṇiṃ dhâreyya, pâcittian ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

samghâṇi nâma yâ kâci kaṭûpagâ.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, kaṭisuttakam dhâreti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhârenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhâressanti, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhogiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . dhâressantîti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî itthâlamkâram dhâreyya, pâcittian ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

itthâlamkâro nâma sîsûpago gîvûpago hatthûpago pâdûpago kaṭûpago.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2|| 2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

gandho nâma yo koci gandho. vaṇṇakan nâma yaṃ kiñci vaṇṇakam.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo vâsitakena piññâkena nhâyanti. manussâ . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read vâsitakena nhâyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vâsitakena piññâkena nhâyeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

vâsitakan nâma yaṃ kiñci vâsitakam. piññâkam nâma tilapiṭṭham vuccati.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, pakatipiññâkena nhâyati, ummattikâyâ, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi. manussā viharacārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosun kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpenti pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . parimaddāpessanti pi. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpeyya vā parimaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

ummaddāpeyya vā 'ti, ummaddāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. parimaddāpeyya vā 'ti, sambāhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamānāya ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi — pa — sāmāyeriyā umm° pi par° pi — pa — gihiniyā umm° pi par° pi. manussā viharacārikaṃ āhiṇḍantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaṃ hi

nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiniyâ ummaddâpessanti pi parimaddâpessanti pi, seyyathâpi gihikâmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânâya (sâmaṇeriyâ, gihiniyâ) ummaddâpeyya vâ parimaddâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhita-sikkhâ. sâmaṇerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ. gihinî nâma agârinî vuccati.

ummaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, ummaddâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. parimaddâpeyya vâ 'ti, sambâhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XCIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdanti. bhikkhû . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . nisîdantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave . . . nisîdissanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî bhikkhussa purato anâpucchâ âsane nisîdeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

bhikkhussa purato 'ti upasampannassa purato.

anâpucchâ 'ti anapaloketvâ.

âsane nisîdeyyâ 'ti antamaso chamâya pi nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anâpucchite anâpucchitasaññâ âsane nisîdati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anâpucchite vematikâ . . . anâpucchite âpucchita-

saññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. āpucchite āpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucchā āsane nīṣḍati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchanti. bhikkhū . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see XCIV. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham puccheyya, pācittiyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

anokāsakatan ti anāpucchā.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

pañham puccheyyā 'ti, suttante okāsam kārāpetvā vinayaṃ vā abhidhammaṃ vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. vinaye okāsam kārāpetvā suttantaṃ vā abhidhammaṃ vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. abhidhamme okāsam kārāpetvā suttantaṃ vā vinayaṃ vā pucchati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasaññā pañham pucchati . . . (XCIV. 2. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti okāsam kārāpetvā pucchati, anodissa okāsam kārāpetvā yattha katthaci pucchati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||3||2||

PĀCITTIYA, XCVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena aññatarā bhikkhunī asaṃkacchikā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsi. tassā rathiyāya vātamaṇḍalikā saṃghāṭiyo ukkhi-pimsu. manussā ukkuṭṭhim akamsu sundaro ayyāya tanutaro 'ti. sā bhikkhunī manussehi uppandīyamānā maṅku ahosi. atha kho sā bhikkhunī upassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhunī asaṃkacchikā gāmaṃ pavissatīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave . . . pāvīsīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . pavissatīti. n' etam bhikkhave appa-sannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī asaṃkacchikā gāmaṃ paviseyya, pācittīyaṃ ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

asaṃkacchikā 'ti vinā saṃkacchikaṃ. saṃkacchikan nāma adhakkhakaṃ ubbhanābhi tassa paṭicchādanatthāya.

gāmaṃ paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepaṃ atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāraṃ okkamantiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacīvarikāya, natthacīvarikāya, gilānāya, asatīyā, ajānantiyā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2|| 2||

chattavaggo navamo.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṃhī, evam etam dhārayāmi.

khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo aṭṭha paṭidesaniyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

PĀṬIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti. kassa sampannaṃ na manāpaṃ kassa sādum na rucattīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānaṃ . . . vipācentānaṃ. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjissantīti — pa —. saccaṃ kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantīti. saccaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbaṃ tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayhaṃ ayye dhammaṃ āpajjīṃ asappāyaṃ paṭidesaniyaṃ, taṃ paṭidesemīti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilānā honti. gilānapucchikā bhikkhuniyo gilānā bhikkhuniyo etad avocaṃ: kacci ayye khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ ti. pubbe mayaṃ ayye sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjāma, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana bhagavatā paṭikkhittā ti kukkuccāyantaṃ na viññāpema, tena no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā sappiṃ viññāpetvā

bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ sappim viññâpetvâ bhuñjeyya, paṭidesetabbam tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayham ayye dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemîti. || 2 || 1 ||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ na phâsu hoti.

sappi nâma gosappi vâ ajikâsappi vâ mâhisam vâ sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilânâ attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena bhuñjissâmîti paṭiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ sappim viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anâpatti gilânâya, gilânâ hutvâ viññâpetvâ agilânâ bhuñjati, gilânâya sesakam bhuñjati, ñâtakânam, pavâritânam, aññass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

PÂṬIDESANIYA, II-VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pâna samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo telam viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. *samkhepam*. madhum viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti, phâṇitam . . . maccham . . . mamsam . . . khîram . . . dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanti. manussâ . . . (I. 1. 1-2 *Instead of sappim read dadhim*) . . . uddisantu :

yâ pana bhikkhunî agilânâ telam (madhum, phâṇitam, maccham, mamsam, khîram, dadhim) viññâpetvâ bhuñ-

jeyya, paṭidesetabbam tāya bhikkhuniyā gārayham ayye dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunī.

agilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā phāsu hoti. gilānā nāma yassā vinā dadhinā na phāsu hoti.

telam nāma tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍakatelam vasātelam. madhu nāma makkhikāmadhu. phāṇitam nāma ucchumhā nibbatam. maccho nāma odako vuccati. maṃsam nāma yesam maṃsam kappati tesam maṃsam. khīraṇ nāma gokhīraṇ vā ajikākhīraṇ vā māhisam vā khīraṇ, yesam maṃsam kappati tesam khīraṇ. dadhi nāma tesāññeva dadhi.

agilānā attano atthāya . . . (I. 2. *Instead of sappim read dadhim*) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā. tatth' ayyāyo pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi pucchāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etth' ayyāyo, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etam dhārayāmiti.

pāṭidesaniyam niṭṭhitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsenti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo nivāsessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsenti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . nivāsessanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

parimaṇḍalam nivāsessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

parimaṇḍalam nivāsetabbam nābhimaṇḍalam jānumaṇḍalam paṭicchādentīyā. yā anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambentā nivāseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṇicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||1||

— gha —.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo udaye uccāram pi passāvam pi khelaṃ pi karonti. manussā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo udaye . . . karissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmbhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantīti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnaṃ etam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. bhikkhū bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. atha kho bhagavā bhikkhū paṭipucchi : saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karontīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānaṃ . . . uddisantu :

na udaye uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā khelaṃ vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā 'ti.

evaṃ c' idaṃ bhagavatā bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilānā bhikkhuniyo udaye uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi khelaṃ pi kātuṃ kukkucāyanti. bhagavato . . . ārocesuṃ. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā udaye . . . kātuṃ. evaṃ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddisantu :

na udaye agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā khelaṃ vā karissāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

na udaye agilānāya uccāro vā passāvo vā kheḷo vā kātabbo. yā anādayaṃ paṭicca udaye agilānā uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā khelaṃ vā karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaṅcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, thale kato udakaṃ ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāya 'ti. ||2||75||

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo sekhiyā dhammā. tath' ayyāyo . . . dhārayāmīti.

sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

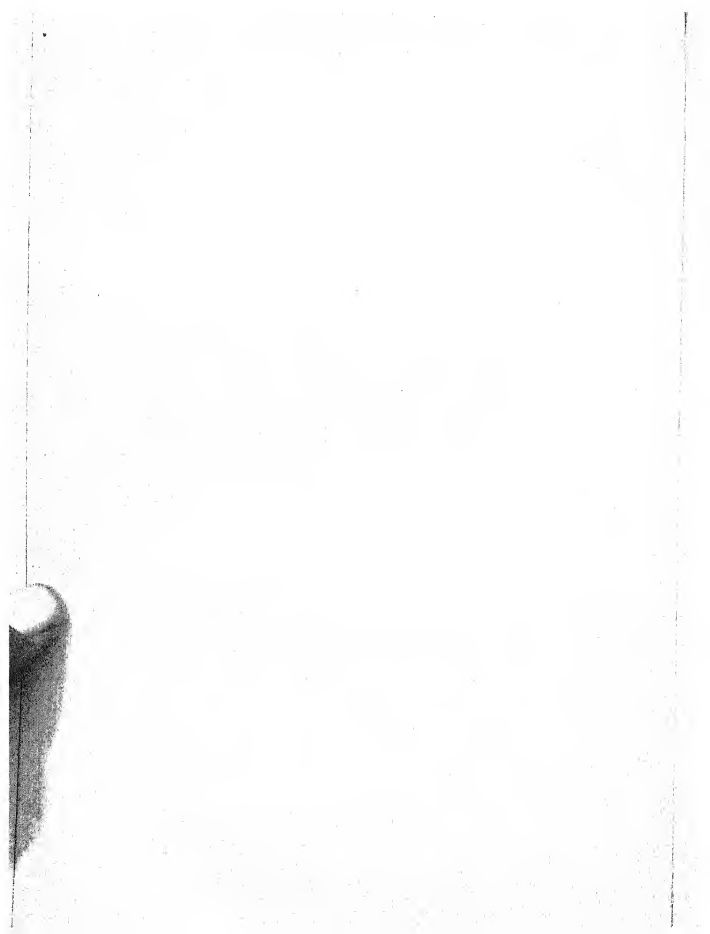
Ime kho pan' ayyâyo satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ āgacchanti: upannuppannānaṃ adhikarāṇānaṃ samathāya vūpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūlḥavinayo dātabbo, paṭiññāya kāretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

uddiṭṭhā kho ayyâyo satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā. tatth' ayyâyo . . . dhārayāmīti.

uddiṭṭhaṃ kho ayyâyo nidānaṃ, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pārājikā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sattarasa saṃghādisesā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā sekhiyā dhammā, uddiṭṭhā satta adhikarāṇasamathā dhammā. ettakaṃ tassa bhagavato sutṭāgataṃ sutṭapariyāpannaṃ anvaddhamāsaṃ uddesaṃ āgacchati. tattha sabbāh' eva samaggāhi sammodamānāhi avivadamānāhi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhunūvibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Ubhatovibhaṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.



VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pāli 6 (Burmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, belongs to the more ancient MSS. of the Berlin collection.

D : BUDDHAGHOSA's Aṭṭhakathā : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

PĀCITTĪYA, 1.—1, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC. —vādakkhitto AB, vādakkhito C. Buddhaghosa : vādakkhito 'ti vādaṃ karissāmīti evaṃ parivittakkena vādena paravādisantikāṃ khitto parikkhitto (corrected into pakkhitto) pahito pesito atto vādaṃ pi vā sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vādo tatra tatr' eva samdissatīti pi vādakkhitto. —bhāsati, bhāsissati, and afterwards, bhaṇissati, bhaṇasi, bhaṇissasi AB ; bhāsissati, bhāsasi, bhāsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.—2. 1, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh. : byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, vācā yeva hi aññesaṃ diṭṭhānugatim āppajjantānaṃ (sic) pathabhūtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuccati.—6, pamuṭṭho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PĀCITTĪYA, 2.—1. 2, Buddhagh.: Nandivisālo . . . bodhisatto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jātaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. —maṃ tvam brahmaṇa AB, tvam brahmaṇa maṃ C. —gurubhāraṃ C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. —alabhesi AB, alabbhesi C. —c(a) (after tena) deest in C. —me (after tadāpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisāla's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the redactors of the Pīṭakas themselves, as a Jātaka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly.—2. 1, Buddh.: venajātīti tacchakajāti, velukārajātīti pi vadanti . . . , avakappaṇakādi dāsanaṃ nāmaṃ hoti. —vā pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C. —Buddh.: oññātan ti avamataṃ, uññātan ti pi paṭhanti. —Buddh.: kātakoṭacikāya vā 'ti kātana ti purisanimittam, kotacikā 'ti itthinimittam, etehi vā yo akkoso eso hīno nāma akkoso 'ti.—6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pāc. 3 C reads, n' atthi amhākaṃ sugati, duggati yeva amh° p°. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayaṃ paṇḍitā byattā . . . n' atth' amhākaṃ duggati" means, "We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural.—7, davakamyatā AB, davyakamyatāya C constantly. Buddh.: davakamyatāya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavāresu dubbhāsitaṃ. davakamyatā nāma khelihasādhippāyatā.—9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

PĀCITTĪYA, 3.—1, imassa, amussa AB, imesaṃ, amusaṃ C constantly.—2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pāc. 2. 2. 6.

PĀCITTĪYA, 4.—2. 1, Before padaṃ anupadaṃ, C inserts,

padaso dhammaṃ nāma. —Buddh. : tattha padan ti eko gāthāpādo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapādo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam. anubyañjanan ti purimabyañjana sadiṣaṃ pacchābyañjanam. yaṃ kiñci ekam akkharam anvakkharam, akkharasamūho anubyañjanam, anubyañjanasamūho padam. paṭhamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nānākaraṇam veditabbam. idāni padam nāma ekato pathitvā (corrected into pathapetvā) ekato osāpentīti gāthābandham dhammaṃ vācento manopubbaṅgamā dhammā 'ti evam ekekam padam sāmaṇerena saddhim ekato ārabhitvā ekato 'va nitthāpeti, evam vācentassa padagaṇanāya pācittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nāma pāṭekkam pathāpetvā ekato osāpenti, therena manopubbaṅgamā dhammā 'ti vutte sāmanero taṃ padam apāpunītvā manosethhā manomayā 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhaṇati. ime pāṭekkam pathāpetvā ekato osāpenti nāma. evam vācentassāpi anupadagaṇanāya pācittiyō. anvakkharam nāma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamāno run ti (run ti A, ruppan ti B, rūpan ti C) opāteti rūpaṃ aniccan ti bhaṇa sāmaṇerā 'ti vuccamāno rūkārāmatam eva ekato vatvā tiṭṭhati. evam vācentassāpi anvakkharagaṇanāya pācittiyō. gāthābandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nāma rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamāno vedanā aniccā 'ti saddham nicchāretīti rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccam vedanā aniccā 'ti idaṃ suttaṃ vāciyamāno therena rūpaṃ aniccan ti vuccamāne sāmaṇero sīghapaññatāya vedanā aniccā 'ti imaṃ aniccapaḍaṃ therassa rūpaṃ aniccan ti etena aniccapaḍena saddhim ekato bhaṇanto vācam nicchāreti. evam vācentassāpi anubyañjanagaṇanāya pācittiyō. —akkharaakkh° A, akkharāakkh° B, akkharāya akkh° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 5.—1, Buddh. : kākacchamānā 'ti nāsāya kākasaddaṃ viya nīratthakasaddaṃ muñcamānā.—2, Before vaccaḍḍhiyā C inserts, satthu.—3, 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.—3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 6.—1, Sāv° āgacchanto C. —āy° Anur° sayam mañic° C. —paṭicchatu AB, sampāṭicchatu C. —okkhipitvā AD, ukkhipitvā BC. —paṭicchatu AB, sampāṭicchitum C.—2, 1, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.—3, bhikkhusmiṃ n° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 7.—4, 1, akkharaakkharāya AB, akkharāya

akkharâya C.—3, Buddh.: tasmim desetîti tasmim khaṇe deseti. sâmiatthe vâ etaṃ bhumma vacanaṃ, tassâ desetîti attho.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—1. 1, kamm° adhiṭṭhitena (always) C, kamm° adhiṭṭhena AC.—duteyyaṃ hareṇa AB, duteyyâhareṇa C. I have written, dūteyyaṃ haṭena, as in vol. iii. p. 87.—2. 5, yena te vihâro paribhutto yena te cîvaram paribhuttaṃ yena te piṇḍapâto paribhutto yena te senâsanam paribhuttaṃ yena te gil° paribhutto C.

PÂCITTIYA, 9.—1, bhaṇḍanaṃ karonto C.—parivasanto AB, parivâsaṃ vasanto C.—mocesî AC, moceceti (sic) B.—so parivâsa vasanto C.—nisinno ti C, nisinno hotîti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 1, appamarumpâ, suddhamarumpâ, yebh° marumpâ, all the MSS. Comp. Dîpavaṃsa 19. 2.—omakac° ABD, unakac° C.—2, In the cases of “pathaviyâ vematiko” and “p° apathaviṣaṇṇî,” C has, respectively, “âpattiyassa” (sic), and, “âpatti pâcittiyassa.”

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—padaseyyâya AB, padaso seyya C.—Correct, te duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents after Pâc. 20.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—1, adhivattâ ABC; comp. Mahāvagga I. 20. 5, etc.—2. 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C.—pacam BC; in A the reading is doubtful, either pacam or vacam. Comp. Mahāvagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings.—milakkhu AB, milakkho C. Read, pilakkho.—2, In the cases of “bije vematiko” and “bije ab°,” C has, respectively, “âpatti pâcittiyassa,” and, “anâpatti pâcittiyassa.”

PÂCITTIYA, 12.—2; 3, vihettheti, viheddheti, viheddheti C.—3. 3, gilâno vâ AB, gilâno CD.

PÂCITTIYA, 13.—1, bhikkhu ujjhâpenti, bhikkhu ujjhâpetha, bhikkhum ujjhâpessatha A, bhikkhû ujjh° B, bhikkhum ujjh° C. Buddh.: Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhû ujjhâpentîti chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto 'tiâdîni vadantâ taṃ âyasmantaṃ tehi bhikkhûhi avajānâpenti avaññâya olokâpenti lâmakato vâ cintâpentîti attho, . . . ojjhâpentîti pi pâṭho, ayam ev' attho.—2, bhikkhû vihesantîti ('titi A) AB, bh° sossantîti C.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1. 1, okâpento A, otâpento B, otâpentâ C. Buddh.: kâyaṃ otâpento 'ti mañcapithâdisu nisinnâ

bâlâtapena kâyaṃ otâpentâ.— 2, After atṭha mâse AB insert vasiṭṭuṃ. —tattha A, tatteva C. B omits this word.— 2. 1, Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, Prâtimoksha, p. 86): masârako 'ti mañcapâde vijjhivâ tattha aṭṭaniyo pavesetvâ kato. bundi-kâbaddho 'ti aṭṭanihi mañcapâde dasâpetvâ pallaṅkasamkhepena kato. kuḷirapâdako 'ti assameṇḍakâdînaṃ pâdasadisēhi pâdehi kato yo vâ pana koci vaṅkapâdako ayaṃ vuccati kuḷiyapâdako. âhaccapâdako 'ti, ayaṃ pana âhaccapâdako nâma majjho (read, mañico) aṅge vijjhivâ kato hotîti evaṃ payato (read, parato) pâliyaṃ yeva vutto (see Pâcittiya, 18). tasmâ aṭṭaniyo vijjhivâ tattha pâdasîkhaṃ (read, pâdasikhaṃ) pavesetvâ upari ânim. datvâ katamañico âhaccapâdako 'ti veditabbo. pîthe pi es' eva nayo. —Instead of samvedhetvâ (pavedhetvâ D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read samveṭhetvâ. Comp. Minayeff's edition of the Pâtimokkha, p. 86. —The MSS. read constantly balibodho. —santhatassa AB, saṇṭhârakassa C.— 2, Buddh.: cimilikâ nâma sudhâdiparikammakatâya bhûmiyâ vaṇṇanurakkhanatthaṃ katâ hoti, taṃ heṭṭhâ pattharivâ upari kaṭasâraṃ pattharanti. uttarattharaṇaṃ nâma mañcapîṭhânaṃ upari attharitabbakapaccattharaṇaṃ. bhummattharaṇaṃ nâma bhûmiyaṃ attharitabbâ kaṭasârakâdivikati. teṭṭikaṃ (sic) nâma tâlapaṇṇehi vâ vâkehi vâ katataṭṭikâ. cammakhaṇḍo nâma sîhabyagghadîpitaracchacammâdîsu pi yaṃ kiñci cammaṃ; . . . phalakapithaṃ nâma phalakamayamaṃ pithaṃ, athavâ phalakaṃ c' eva dârumayaṃ pithaṃ ca.— 3, âpucchamaṃ AB, pucchâ C, âpucchivâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihâre vâ.— 3, âpucchâ (omitting gacchati) C.

PÂCITTIYA, 16.— 2. 1, jânti nâma C.

PÂCITTIYA, 17.— 1 (beginning of the chapter), mahâvihâraṃ AB, vihâraṃ C. —paṭikacceva the MSS. —nanu âvuso AB, handânânuvuso C. —âvuso AB, âmâvuso C.— 2. 1, (in the case of “gabbhe gahetvâ pamukhaṃ nikkadḍhati”) âpatti pâcittiyassa AB, âp° dukkaṭassa C.

PÂCITTIYA, 18.— 1, nippaṭivâ AB, paripaṭivâ C. nippaṭivâ D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sîsasamghaṭṭâya AB, sisaghattâya C, sîseghaṭṭâya D.

—paṭāṇi dinnā hoti AB, paṭāṇi dinnāni honti C. Buddh.: paṭāṇi dinnam hotīti mañcapidhānam (sic) pādasikhāsu āṇi dinno hoti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 19.—1, lippāpesi, lippāpessati C, lepāpeti, lepāpessati AB. D has limpāpetabbo.—1, 2, dvitticeh° AB, dvatt° CD.—2. 1, samantā ABD, sāmantā C. —pañcapaṭīkam A, °paṭīkam B, °patīkam C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

PĀCITTIIYA, 20.—2. 1, jānan ti C. —añño v. t. āroceti C. —2, In the case of “sapp° vematiko,” C has āp° pācittiyassa. In the same MS. the following case (“sappānake app°,” etc.) is left out.

PĀCITTIIYA, 21.—2, dhātā AC, tathā B. Buddh.: bahu-sutā honti tasmā bhusuto, dhātā tasmā sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.—3. 1, Buddh.: bhaṇantan ti . . . bhaṇantam bhikkhunisaṃgham.

PĀCITTIIYA, 22.—1, Cūlapantako, Cūlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapaṇṭh° and once, Culapaṇṇ° C. —dhumāyati AC, dhumāhati B. —antarāpi dhāyati ABD, antaradhāyati pi C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 23.—1, yaṃ hi AB, ampi C.—2, bhikkhuniyo dhammaṃ des° AB, dh° bhikkhuniyo d° C. Read, bhikkhuniyā dh° d°. —tena me bhante ph° hoti C.—3. 2, ekatoupa-sampannāya ovadati ABC, ekatoupasannāya D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 26.—1, paṭho AB, paṭṭho CD. Comp. Suttavibh. Nissagg. VI. 1. —Buddh.: paṭibhāṇacittan ti attano paṭibhāṇena katacittam. so kira cīvaraṃ rajitvā tassa majjhe nānāvaṇṇehi vip̐pagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarūpam akāsi. —vuṭṭhapetvā C, samuṭṭhapetvā D. —katan tam me bhante C. —After yathās° haritvā (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvā; BC omit this word. —dhuttikā the MSS.; correct dhuttakā (in the repetition of these words).—2. 1, In the case of “sibbāpeyya,” AB have “āpatti pācittiyassa;” C, “āpatti dukkaṭassa.”

PĀCITTIIYA, 27.—3. 1, kukkuṭasampāde corr. into °pāte A, kukkuṭasappāde B, kukkaṭasampāte C. Buddh.: kukkuṭasampāto 'ti (read, °sappāto 'ti ?) ettha pana yasmā gāṇā nikkhamitvā kukkuṭo padasā 'va aññaṃ gāmaṃ gacchati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. tatrāyaṃ vacanatto.

sampadanti etthâ 'ti sampâto. te sampadanti kukkuṭā. kukkuṭānaṃ sampâto kukkuṭasampâto. athavā sampâdo 'ti gamanaṃ. kukkuṭānaṃ sampâto ettha atthīti pi kukkuṭasampâto. kukkuṭasampâte iti pi pāṭho. tattha yassa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhito kukkuṭo uppatitvā aññassa gāmaṣṣa gehacchadanapitṭhiyaṃ patati ayaṃ kukkuṭasampâto 'ti vuccati. vacanatto pan' ettha vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. —dassitvā AB, dissitvā C. —Correct, passitvā?

PĀCITTIIYA, 28.— 1 et seq., ekanāvaṃ C constantly.— 3. 1, bhikkhusmiṃ abhirūḷhe AC, bhikkhū abh° B. —ṭha-petvā tiriyaṃtaraṇāya AB, ṭh° °taraṇaṃ C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 29.— 1, Mahākoṭṭhiko AB, °ṭhito C. —atha te therā A, atha th° B, atho kho th° C. —pacchindi AB, upacchinti C.— 3. 2, In the two cases of "paripācite vemmatiko" and "paripācite aparipācitasāññi" C has, "āpatti pācittiyassa."

PĀCITTIIYA, 32.— 7, Buddh. : nānāverajjake 'ti nānāvidhehi aññarajjehi āgate. nānāverajjake (corrected into nānāverañjake) iti pi pāṭho, ayaṃ ev' attho.— 8, kareyyā-miti AB, kāreyyāsi C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 33.— 1, Buddh. : Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kulaputtassa nāmaṃ, adhipaccaṭṭhena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati. —abbhātirekaṃ AB, °aṭir° C. —peyyā (perā B) paripūressantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —peyyā paripurissantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C. —bahukaṃ B, bahutaṃ A, mbahuttaṃ C. —Only C has tassā rattiyā accayena; in the other MSS. these words are left out. —na paṭibalo C, paṭibalo AB. The "na" appears not to be correct, see xxxv. 1.— 4, bhattapacchāsaṃ vikappetvā C, vikappetvā AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 34.— 1. 1, Buddhagh. : kismi viyā 'ti kidisaṃ viya lajjanakaṃ viya hotīti adhibbāyo.— 2, abhihaṭṭaṃ, the MSS. almost constantly.

PĀCITTIIYA, 35.— 1, na cāhaṃ paṭibalo AB, na cāyaṃ paṭibalo C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 36.— 1, upanandi A, °ndh° BC. —upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), °nando C. Buddha-ghosa explains the word by janitapanāho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.—
2. 2, In the case of “pavārite apavāritasaññī,” C has
 āpatti dukkaṭassa.

PĀCITTIYA, 37.—**1.** Buddh.: giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi
 aggasamajjo girissa vā aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame
 divase bhavissatīti nagare ghosānā kayirati, nagarassa ba-
 hiddhā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchâyâya mahājanakâyo
 sannipati anekappakārāni ṭanākāni (sic, read nāṭakāni) tesam
 dassanattam pavattanti, tesam dassanattam mañcātimañce
 bandhandhi (sic).

PĀCITTIYA, 39.—**3.** 1, mahimsā vā sappi AB, mahisā vā
 s° C. Afterwards: mahimsākhiram AB, mahisakhiram C.
 Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

PĀCITTIYA, 40.—**1.** Buddh.: catūsu paccayesu antamaso
 dantakatṭham pi sabbam pamsukūlam eva assā 'ti sabba-
 pamsukūliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosāṭitakānīti ettha ayyā
 vuccanti kalamkatā pitipitāmahā (sic). vosāṭitakāni vu-
 ccanti tesam atthāya susānādīsu chaḍḍitakāni khādaniyabho-
 janiyāni. —therā AB, thero CD.

PĀCITTIYA, 42.—**2.** 2, Buddh.: kalisāsanam āropetīti ka-
 līti kodho, tassa sāsanam āropeti, kodhassa āṇam āropeti,
 kodhavasena ṭhānanisajjādīsu dosam dassetvā passatha bho
 imassa ṭhānam nisajjam ālokitam vilokitam khāṇu viya
 tiṭṭhati, sunakho viya nisīdati, makkato viya ito c' ito ca
 viloketīti evam amanāpavacanam vadati app eva nāma iminā-
 pi uppālho (sic) pakkameyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIYA, 43.—**1.** dadehayyassa A, dadeheyyassa B, da-
 poyyassa C.

PĀCITTIYA, 46.—**2.** ussāriyittha AB, ussād° C. D: ussa-
 rayitthā 'ti pariharīyittha gharam yeva na gahetvā agamamsū
 'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.—**5.** After cīva-
 rakārasamayo C inserts gilānasamayo.—**6.** 3, antarāgāmaṇi
 AB, antarag° C.

PĀCITTIYA, 47.—**1.** 1, cātumāsam bhesajjapaccayap° AB.
 C omits bhesajja.—**4.** upanandimsu B. —āharissathā ti AB,
 har° ti C twice. •

PĀCITTIYA, 48.—**3.** 1, sarahatthā AB, padahatthā C.
 D: parahatthā 'ti āvudhahatthā.

PĀCITTIIYA, 50.— 2. 1, sarahatthā AB, padahattā C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 51.— 1, padhāvino AB, pathāvino C, pathāvino 'ti addhikā D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 52.— 2, hasādh° AB, hāsādh° C constantly.

PĀCITTIIYA, 53.— 1, hasadhamme AB, hāsadh° C, hass° D.— 2, °goppake the MSS. constantly. —nāvāya CD, udake nāvāya AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 56.— 1, upadhāvimsu AB, padh° C.— 3. 1, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "samādahāpeyya."

PĀCITTIIYA, 57.— 6, karonto AB, karontā C.— 7. 3, After atirekaddh° nh° C adds: sati karaṇiye udakaṃ uddharetvā ṇhāya (sic).

PĀCITTIIYA, 58.— 1, sahabhaṇḍe C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 60.— 1, hasāp° AB, hāsāp° C, hassāp° D.— 2. 1, paṭikaṃ the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2. —āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the case of "apanidhāpeyya."

TABLE OF CONTENTS.—toyañ ca AB, udakaṃ C. —apacc-uddhāraṃ (°raṇaṃ B) sāmāṃ apanidhena cā 'ti AB, apacc-uddhāraṇīvaraṃ cīvarapanidhānasikkhāpadaṃ dasamaṃ C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 61.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the cases of "pāṇe vematiko" and "pāṇe apāṇasaññī."

PĀCITTIIYA, 62.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the cases of "sapp° vematiko" and "sapp° asappāṇakasaññī."

PĀCITTIIYA, 63.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the case of "dhammakamme adhammakammasaññī."

PĀCITTIIYA, 64.— 1, ārocehīti AB, ārocesīti C twice.— 2. 2, anāpatti C in the last case.

PĀCITTIIYA, 65.— 1, akkhīni D, akkhini ABC. —mayāṃ ayyo AB, m° ayyā C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 66.— 1, Buddh. : Paṭiyālokan ti sūriyālokassa (sic) paṭimukhapacchimadisaṇ ti attho. —kammiyā AB, kammikā CD— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PĀCITTIIYA, 67.— 1, apāyyo AB, ayyā C. —esāyyo ABC.

PĀCITTIIYA, 68.— 1, gandhab° the MSS. constantly. Comp. the Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32. —The words "supi-nakūpamā" and "yācitakūpamā" are transposed in ABC; in D yācitakūpamā comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

PĀCITTIIYA, 69.— 1, samvasanti, samvasissatha, etc. C constantly.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PĀCITTIIYA, 70.— 1, cara pire ABC. D: carā 'ti gaccha, pire 'ti para amāmaka. vinassā 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passāma tattha gacchā 'ti.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the third case.

In the TABLE OF CONTENTS C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads: uṇaṃ samvidhā dve no nisajja dve pi sambhogātessā ti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 75.— 1, te pahāraṃ pamuccitā AB, te pahāra-sammuccitā C; D: te pahārasamuccitā rodantīti te pahāra-paricitā pubbe pi laddhaṃ (sic) pahārattā idāni pahāraṃ dassantīti maññamānā rodantīti attho. pahārassa mucchitā ti pi sajjhāyanti. tattha pahārassa bhitā ti attho.

PĀCITTIIYA, 78.— 2. 1, tiṭṭhituṃ C, tiṭṭhātuṃ AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 79.— 1, karonto AB, karontā C.— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the second and third case respectively.

PĀCITTIIYA, 80.— 1, karonto AB, karontā C. —kassa AB, kissa C.— 2. 1, Instead of “na kareyyā 'ti” we probably ought to read “na kariyeyyā 'ti.”— 2, āp° dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCITTIIYA, 81. —1, yathāsaṇhatuṃ C.— 2. 2, karontuṃ AB, karotassa C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 82.— 1, acchādessāmīti (°amiti C) ABC instead of acchādessāmā 'ti. —oṇojethāvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjetthanodethāvuso C.— 2. 2, āpatti dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

PĀCITTIIYA, 83.— 1. 1, ayyānaṃ vāhassa AB, a° vāhasā C. D: ayyānaṃ vāvāsā ti ayyānaṃ kāraṇā tehi janāpitattā jānāmīti vuttuṃ hoti. In the Theragāthā collection (Dukanipāta) we find the following stanza: ekatimse ito kappe yaṃ saññāma alabhiṃ tadā, tassā saññāya vāhasā patto me āsavakkhaya.— 3, Buddh.: hatthisamaddaṃ . . . rañño antepure hatthisamaddaṃ ti pi pāṭho.

PĀCITTIIYA, 84.— 3, sace bhāṇe bh° āg° C.

PĀCITTIIYA, 85.— 1, After itthikathaṃ AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahâvagga, V. 6. 3. —sûrâkatham AB, surâkatham C. —nânattak° ABC.— 2, bhikkhû (before acchindimsu) is omitted in AB.— 2-5, âpuccha, anâpuccha AB, âpucchâ, anâpucchâ C constantly.

PÂCITTIIYA, 86.— 2. 2. D: arapike 'ti arapidhanuke. vidhe 'ti vedhake. —vâsijate udakapuñchaniyâ (°pucchaniyâ B) AB, vâsiddhandaake jate bijane udakamañjaniyâ C. Buddhaghosa has no note.

PÂCITTIIYA, 87.— 1, sayatû ti AB, passatu ti C. —The spelling attaniyâ prevails in the MSS.

PÂCITTIIYA, 88.— 2. 1, potakit° AB, pothakt° C.

PÂCITTIIYA, 89.— 2, sammañcamâno, sammañcasi C. —After Udâyi nisîdanam C inserts paññâpetvâ. —°koṭṭho AB, °koṭṭho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikoṭṭo, comp. Childers s.v. koṭṭo, Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kuṭṭa. D: seyyathâpi purâñâsikotṭhâ ta (sic) yathâ nâma purâñacammakaro 'ti attho. yathâ hi dhammakâro cammam vitta-tam karissâmîti ito c' ito ca samamcha vikaḍḍhati evam so pi ham (tam?) nisîdanam, tena tam bhagavâ evam âha. —nis° dasam vidatthi A, nis° dassa (corrected into dasâ) vidatthi C, nis° dasa vidatthi B.

PÂCITTIIYA, 90.—°paṭicchâdi, the MSS.

PÂCITTIIYA, 92.— 2. 2, paṭilabhitvâ AB, pamânâtikkantam C.

TABLE OF CONTENTS: antepurañ ca ratanam anâpucchâ sucigharam mañcam tulena onaddham sadasam kaṇḍucchâ-dakam vassikasâtakañ ceva sugâtacivarakârakam C.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 1.— 1, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva agga-hesîti sabbam eva aggahehi. —pavedhentî (°dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantîti D.— 2. 3, sâmañerâya ABC here and frequently. —I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pât. 3. 4. 3.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 2.— 2. 1, yathâsamânupajjhâyatâ is omitted in AB.— 3, sâmañe C, sâmañerâ AB.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 3.— 4. 3, I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pât. 1. 2. 3.

PÂTIDESANIYA, 4.— 2, piṇḍâya pavisitum AB, p° caritum C.— 3. 1, Instead of ârocesi, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read âroceti.

SEKHIYA, 1.—The words dhammi(m) katham katvā, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

SEKHIYA, 5.—kiḷāpentā and kiḷāpento the MSS. Thus we find also oloKentā and oloKento, Sekh. 7, etc.

SEKHIYA, 9. 10. —In C the reading ukkhittakāyaṃ prevails.

SEKHIYA, 28. —atikkamante AB, atikkante C.

SEKHIYA, 30. —dhupikatam, dhûpikatam ABD, thupitam, thupitatam corrected into thupikatam C. Comp. chap. 35. —samatitthikam, samatittiko A, samatitthiyam, samatitthiko B, samatikkatam, samatikkato C, samatittikan ti D. Comp. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

SEKHIYA, 32. —atikkamante A, atikkante BC.

SEKHIYA, 33. —aññassa bhājane AB, aññasmiṃ bhojane C.

SEKHIYA, 35. —dhûpakato AB, thupato, thutho C. D: dhûpato ti matthakato vemajjhato ti attho.

SEKHIYA, 42. —sabbahatthan ti D.

SEKHIYA, 46. —gilānassa phalāphale AB, gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhaṅge C.

SEKHIYA, 55, 56. —Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kokanada.

SEKHIYA, 56. —paṭiggahetvā vā niharitvā vā (niharahitvā A) chaḍḍeti AB, nitaretvā vā chaḍḍeti (omitting paṭ° vā) C. Buddh.: paṭiggahe vā 'ti paṭiggahena paṭicchantānaṃ paṭiggahe chaḍḍeti. niharitvā 'ti bahi niharitvā chaḍḍeti.

SEKHIYA, 59. —paharaṇi? Comp. Cull. V. 37. The Abhidhānappadīpikā (v. 385) has, sattham paharaṇam.

SEKHIYA, 61, 62. —akkamantassa A.

SEKHIYA, 63. —veyham C.

SEKHIYA, 64. —antamaso chamāya pi nisinnassa AB, vo-dhāyaṃ pi nipannassa C.

SEKHIYA, 66. —vivaretvā C, vivarāpetvā AB.

SEKHIYA, 67. —vivaritvā C, vivarāpetvā AB.

SEKHIYA, 69. —chavakassa, chavakam, etc. C constantly; chap° AB. D: chapakassā 'ti caṇḍālassa. —idaṃ camarika-tan ti (°natan ti B) AB; idaṃ ca parigatan ti C. D: sabbam

idañ ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripatīti sabbo aram (sic, read ayaṃ) loko saṃkaram gato nimmariyādo ti. —Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi paṇino 'ti aññe pi sattā pacanti c' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ca tvañ c' eva rājā ca. —amanāpā ABC twice.

SEKHIYA, 71. —gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA.

PĀRĀJ. 1.— 1 et seqq. The MSS. always vary between Sundarīnandā and Sundarinandā; the former spelling prevails. —D: nikūṭe ti koṇasadisam katvā dassite gambhīre. Comp. Sansk. utkuṭa. —yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahāvagga, VIII. 1. 3.— 1 (immediately before the words of the sikkhāpada) appasannānam vā p° p° vā bhiyyobhāvāya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pār. I. 5. 11.— 2. 1, samaññāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pār. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

PĀRĀJ. 3.— 1, gandhabādhipubbaṃ AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.— 2. 1, vā diṭṭhiṃ appaṭ° B.

PĀRĀJ. 4.— 1, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B. —dinno (before na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchimsu. Bhikkhuvibh. Pāc. XLI. 1. 1: jāro na jāro 'ti bhaṇḍimsu.

SAMGHĀD. 1.— 2. 1, saṃghādisesan ti saṃgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS. read constantly saṃghādiseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga.

SAMGHĀD. 4.— 2. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatthe vattanti B, vatthe vattantan ti tecattālisappabhede netthāravetta vattamānam D.

SAMGHĀD. 7. —abhirammayye AB constantly.

SAMGHĀD. 8.— 2. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccākatā, pārājikā vuccati (see also Minayeff

Prât. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a pārājika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a saṃghādisesa offence. I think we must read parājītā.

SAMGHĀD. 9.— 2. 1, Correct: saṃghambhā nissāriyanti.

SAMGHĀD. 10.— 1, vebhassiyā AB, vebhayiyā D, vebhassā Minayeff Prâtim. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

FINISHING CLAUSE OF THE SAMGHĀDISESA DIVISION. —aññ° vā aññ° vā āpajjati the two MSS. I have written āpajjitvā, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhaṅga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Pārājika division. —ciṇṇamānattāya bhikkhuniyā AB. I have written ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhuni; see vol. iii. p. 186.

NISSAGGIYA, 2.— 1, imā bh° B (after “lûkhacīvarā”), imāpi bh° A.

NISSAGGIYA, 3.— 1, parivattētvā, parivattitaṃ AB constantly. —saṃgharitvā AB. I have written saṃgharitvā. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

NISSAGGIYA, 4.— 1, puna āharissāma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS. read puna ādiyissāma.

NISSAGGIYA, 5.— 2, payoge payoge d° AB.

NISSAGGIYA, 6.— 1, Buddh.: chandakan ti idaṃ nāma dhammakiccāṃ karissāma yaṃ sakkotha taṃ dethā 'ti evaṃ paresaṃ chandañ ca ruciñ ca uppādetvā gahitaparikkhārass' etaṃ adhivacanāṃ. —saṃgharitvā the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

NISSAGGIYA, 7.— 1, saṃgharitvā A, saṃghakaritvā B. The same in NISSAGGIYA, 8.

NISSAGGIYA, 10.— 1, paṭhā A, matṭhā B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278. —undriyati, undriyatīti AB, udriyatīti D. Comp. Mahāvagga, III. 8. 1. —saṃgharitvā AB. parikkhāraṃ (before adamsu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11.— 1, paṭhā AB.

Buddhaghosa: udditṭhā kho ayyāyo tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha Mahāvibhaṅge cīvaravaggato dhovanañ ca paṭiggahanañ cā 'ti dve sikkhāpadāni apanētvā akālacīvarāṃ kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājitāsikkhāpa-

dena ca parivattetvâ acchinnacîvarena ca paṭhamavaggo pûretabbo. puna elakalomavaggassa âdito satta sikkhâpadâni apanetvâ satta aññatitthikâni (read aññadatthikâni?) pakkipitvâ dutiyavaggo pûretabbo. tatiyavaggato paṭhamapattam vassikasâṭikam araññakasikkhâpadan ti imâni tîpi apanetvâ pattasannicayagarupâpuranalahupâpuraṇasikkhâpadehi vaggo pûretabbo 'ti.

PÂCITTIYA, 1.—1, parikkhikam A, parikkhiṇam B. —Comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB. —2. 3, câpalas° D, câbal° AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 4.—2, piṭhamayam A. Deest in B.

PÂCITTIYA, 6.—1, upatitṭhitâ A, upatitṭhitvâ B, upatṭhahitvâ D.

PÂCITTIYA, 8.—2. 2, avalaṇce AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 10.—2. 2, vâdanti AB.

PÂCITTIYA, 11.—2. 1, The MSS. have oggate as in Bhikkhuv. Pâc. XXII. 2. 1.

PÂCITTIYA, 14.—1, jappeti AB. jappati?—2. 1, anâc° âc° dutiyikam pi bh° AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

PÂCITTIYA, 15.—1, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam paṭṭhapesum we ought to read most probably, niccabhattam pacch° (paṭṭh°).

PÂCITTIYA, 19.—1, nunâlajji AB instead of nânâlajjinî. —tâ mam A, tâ pi B. —sacâh' ayye may be sace aham ayye; compare, however, Mahâvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.—2. 2, pittivisayena AB. —manussadobhaggena A, panussena vâ saggena vâ B.

PÂCITTIYA, 21.—1, Comp. Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 10. Read in the Mahâvagga, cinnena instead of cinne (cikkena, the Berlin MS.). —ubho atthâ AB. Correct, ubho antâ (Mahâv. l.c.).

PÂCITTIYA, 22.—1, udakasâṭikâ (udakâsâṭikâ B) pana bh° k° AB. Correct udakasâṭikam p° bh° k°; comp. Minayeff Prât. p. 106.

PÂCITTIYA, 23.—2. 3, karontam A, karonti B.

PÂCITTIYA, 24.—1, ciram nikkhittâni A, cîvaravase n° B.—2. 3, pañcamam divasam D, p° d° vâ AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 25.—1, cīvaram saṃkamaniyaṃ AB, cīvara-saṃk° D, Minayeff.—2, cīvaram s° AB constantly.

PĀCITTIIYA, 27.—2. 1, Instead of imaṃ c° bhājeyyā 'ti I propose to read, idaṃ c° bhājiyeyyā 'ti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 28.—1, paṭhā A, maṭṭhā B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 30.—2. 1, Instead of uddhareyyā 'ti I propose to read, uddhariyeyyā 'ti. Comp. XXVII. 2. 1.

PĀCITTIIYA, 32.—2. 3, vavattānaṃ AB, vavattānaṃ D.

PĀCITTIIYA, 33.—1, paṭhā AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 34.—2. 1, Read, antevāsiniṃ vā. —anupa-sampannaṃ vā deest in B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 35.—1, atha kho sâ Bhaddâ Kâp° AB. —In the passage repeated from XXXIII. 1 the MSS. read, Bhaddâpi K° bahussutâ yeva hoti.

PĀCITTIIYA, 39.—1, ca maddantâ AB. I have written sammaddantâ; see Mahāvagga, III. 1. 2.

PĀCITTIIYA, 40.—1, âhuntarikâ AB. âhundarikâ ti saṃbâ-dhâ D. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 53. 1. —andhakârânaṃ AB instead of andhakârâ na. Comp. Mahāvagga l.c.

PĀCITTIIYA, 42.—2. 2, vāle bhinditvā A, v° chinditvā B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 43.—1, yâ tâ bh° appicchâ . . . vip° kathaṃ hi nâma (deest chabbaggiyâ) bhikkhuniyo AB.—2. 1, ujjavujjave A, ujjuvujjave B. D : ujjuvujjave ti yattakaṃ patthena añcitaṃ hoti tasmi takkamhi vedhite ekâ âpatti, kantanato pana pubbe kappâsavicinanaṃ âdi katvâ sabba-payogesu hatthavâraganânâya dukkaṭaṃ.

PĀCITTIIYA, 45.—2. 1, vinicchehi A, viniccheyyahi B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 48.—1, ayye B, ayye corrected into apayye A.

PĀCITTIIYA, 49, 50.—2. 1, tir°vijjaṃ nâma AB. I have written tir°vijjâ nâma.

PĀCITTIIYA, 51.—3, mayaṇi camhâ A, mayhaṇi camhâ B. I have written mayaṇi ca.—4. 1, okkamantiyâ A, okkamantiyâ B.

PĀCITTIIYA, 52.—1, mahatarâ AB. Read, aññatarâ? —saṃharatīti, saṃhaṭo AB. D : saṃgharīti saṃkâmesi. saṃghagato ti sa[m]kâm[i]to. —kasâvaṭo AB. D : kasâvato ti nhâpitâ kâsâvaṃ nivâsetvâ kammaṃ karonti, taṃ sandhâ-yâhamsu.

PĀCITTIYA, 54.— 1, apaṭibalo A, paṭibalo B. Comp. page 81.

PĀCITTIYA, 57.— 2, pariyesitvā dutiyikaṃ bhikkhunim na (bhikkhuninaṃ B) labhati AB. D: pariyesitvā na labhatīti bhikkhum na labhati.

PĀCITTIYA, 58.— 1, yaṃ pi AB. I have written yaṃ hi. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhaṅga, Pāc. XXIII. 1.

PĀCITTIYA, 60.— 1; 2, 1, rudhitam AB. Minayeff, p. 108 reads ruhitam.

PĀCITTIYA, 61.— 1, manussā . . . vip°: katham hi nāma ayyā bhikkhuniyo AB. ayyā is left out in the repetition of the same passage, Pāc. 62.

PĀCITTIYA, 62.— 2, 1, hoti D, hotu AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 63.— 1, avitikkamasamādānaṃ ("avitikkamītabbasamādānaṃ") D.

PĀCITTIYA, 69.— 2, 1, upaṭṭhāpeyya AB, upaṭṭhaheyya D.

PĀCITTIYA, 75.— 1, paricchinditabbā AB. D: yaṃ c' ettha saṃghena paricchitabbā 'ti vuttaṃ tassa upaparikkhitabbā 'ti attho.

PĀCITTIYA, 76.— 1, paricchinditvā AB. D: yaṃ pan' ettha paricchitvā 'ti vuttaṃ tassa upaparikkhitvā 'ti attho.

PĀCITTIYA, 78.— 1; 2, sace me tvam AB constantly. Read, sace maṃ tvam (see Minayeff, p. 110).

PĀCITTIYA, 79. —sokāvāsaṃ, sokāvāsā AB; sokāvasaṃ Minayeff. D: sokavassan ti saṃketam katvā agacchamānā purisānaṃ anto sokaṃ pavesetīti sokavassā . . . ; sokaṃ āvīsati iti yaṃ āvīsati sv assā āvāso hotīti sokāvāsā.

PĀCITTIYA, 81. —pārīvāsiyachandaṇaṇa D. Comp. Mahāvagga, II. 36. 4.

PĀCITTIYA, 82.— 1, sammati AB, samati ("vassanokāso na ppahoti") D.

PĀCITTIYA, 83. —The MSS. vary between ekavassam and ekaṃ vassam.

PĀCITTIYA, 86.— 1, paṭimuñjītvā AB. Comp. paṭimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vipakārisū ti D.— 2, 1, saṃghāṇim nāma AB.

PĀCITTIYA, 89. —piñākena, piññākena, piñāṇena, viñāṇena AB.

PĀCITTIIYA, 96.—1, tanūtaro A, thanutarā B.—2, tassa A, tassā B.

BUDDHAGHOSA: uddiṭṭhā kho ayyāyo chasatṭhisatā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha sabbān' eva bhikkhunīnaṃ khuddakesu chanavutī bhikkhūnaṃ dvenavutīti atṭhāsītisatāsikkhāpadāni, tato sakalaṃ bhikkhūnāvaggaṃ paramparabhojanaṃ anatirittabhojanaṃ anatirittena abhihaṭṭhūṃ pavāraṇaṃ paṇitabhojanaviññattiṃ acelakasikkhāpadaṃ duṭṭhullapaṭicchādanāṃ ūnavīsativassūpasampādanāṃ mātugāmena saddhiṃ samvidhāya addhānagamaṇaṃ rājantepurapavesanaṃ santaṃ bhikkhūṃ anāpucchā vikāle gāmapavesanaṃ nisīdanāṃ vassikasāṭikaṃ ti imāni dvāvīsatisikkhāpadāni apanetvā sesāni satāni ca chasatṭhi ca sikkhāpadāni pātimokkhuḍdesamaggena uddiṭṭhāni hontīti veditabbāni.

PĀṬIDESANIIYA, 2-8.—2. 1, nippattaṃ AB, instead of nibbattaṃ.



END OF VOL. IV.